SUT LOVINGOOD'S YARNS.
SUT LOVINGOOD.

YARNS SPUN

BY A

"NAT'RAL BORN DURN'D D F O O L .

WARPED AND WOVE FOR PUBLIC WEAR.

BY

GEORGE W. HARRIS.

"A little nonsense, now and then,  
Is relished by the wisest men."

"Suppose I am to hang the morrow, and  
Can laugh to-night, shall I not?"—OLD PLAT-

NEW YORK:  
DICK & FITZGERALD, PUBLISHERS.
Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year 1867, by

DICK & FITZGERALD.

In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the United States for the
Southern District of New York.


PREFACE.

"You must have a preface, Sut; your book will then be ready. What shall I write?"

"Well, ef I must, I must; fur I s'pose the perducktion cud no more show hitsef in publheck wifout hit, than a coffin-maker cud wif out black clothes, an' yet what's the use ove either ove em, in pint ove good sense? Smells tu me sorter like a durned humbug, the hole ove hit—a littil like cuttin ove the Ten Cummandmints intu the rine ove a warter-million; hits jist slashed open an' the inside et outen hit, the rine an' the cummandmints 'broke all tu pieces an' flung tu the hogs; an' never tho't ove onst—them, nur the 'tarnil fool what cut em thar. But ef a orthur mus' take off his shoes afore he goes intu the publheck's parlor, I reckon I kin du hit wifout durtyin my feet, fur I hes socks on.

"Sumtimes, George, I wishes I cud read an' write, jis' a littil; but then hits bes' es hit am, fur ove all the fools the worlild hes tu contend wif, the edicated wuns am the worst; they breeds ni ontu all the devilmnt a-gwine on. But I wer a-thinkin, ef I cud write mysef, hit wud then raley been my book. I jis' tell yu now, I don't like the idear ove yu writin a perduckshun, an' me a-findin the brains. 'Taint the fust case tho' on record by a durned site. Usin uther men's brains is es lawful es usin thar plunder, an' jis' es common, so I don't keer much nohow. I dusn't 'speck this yere perduckshun will!
sit purfeckly quiet ontu the stumicks ove sum pussons—them hu hes a holesum fear ove the devil, an' orter hev hit, by geminey. Now, fur thar speshul well-bein herearter, I hes jis' this tu say: Ef yu ain't fond ove the smell ove cracklins, stay outen the kitchin; ef yu is fear'd ove smut, yu needn't climb the chimbley; an' ef the moon hurts yer eyes, don't yu ever look at a Dutch cheese. That's jis' all ove hit.

"Then thar's sum hu haint much faith in thar repertashun standin much ove a strain; they'll be powerful keerful how an' whar they reads my words. Now, tu them I haint wun word tu say: they hes been preached to, an' prayed fur, now ni ontu two thousand years an' I won't dart weeds whar thuty-two poun shot bounces back.

"Then thar's the book-butchers, orful on killin an' cuttin up, but cud no more perjuce a book, than a bull-butcher cud perjuce a bull. S'pose they takes a noshun tu stick, skin, an' cut up this yere one. Ef they is fond ove sicknin skeers, I advises em tu take holt tu onst; but fust I begs tu refer em respectively tu the fate ove three misfor tinit pussons menshun'd inside yere—Passun Bullin, Dock Fabin, an Sheriff Dolton. Read keerfully what happened tu them afore yu takes eny ove my flesh ontu yer claws, ur my blood ontu yer bills, an' that I now is a durnder fool then I wer in them days, fur I now considers myself a orthur. I hes tuck my stan amung the nashuns ove the yeath, fur I, too, hes made me a book, so ef enybody wants dish rags, I thinks hit wud be more healthy fur em not tu tare em ofen my flag.

"Mos' book-weavers seem tu be skeery folks, fur giner'lly they cums up tu the slaughter pen, whinin an' waggin thar tails, a-sayin they 'knows they is imparfeck—that 'yu'd scace 'speck one ove my ge,' an' so forth, so on, so along. Now ef I is a-rowin in that boat, I
ain't awar ove hit, I ain't, fur I knows the tremenjus gif I hes fur breedin skeers amung durned fools, an' then I hes a trustin reliance ontu the fidelity, injurance, an' speed ove these yere laigs ove mine to tote me an' my sins away beyant all human rtitribushuns ur revenge. Now, 'zamin yer hans, ole ferrits an' weazels, an' ef yu don't hole bof bowers an' the ace, yu jis' 'pass' hit.

"Ef eny poor misfortinitiit devil hu's heart is onder a mill-stone, hu's raggid children am hungry, an' no bread in the dresser, hu is down in the mud, an' the lucky ones a-trippin him every time he struggils tu his all fours, hu hes fed the famishin an' is now hungry hissef, hu misfortins foller fas' an' foller faster, hu is so foot-sore an' weak that he wishes he wer at the ferry—ef sich a one kin fine a laugh, jis' one, sich a laugh as is remembered wif his keerless boyhood, atwixt these yere kivers—then, I'll thank God that I hes made a book, an' feel that I hev got my pay in full.

"Make me a Notey Beney, George. I wants tu put sumwhar atween the eyebrows ove our book, in big winnin-lookin' letters, the sarchin, meanin words, what sum pusson writ ontu a 'oman's garter onst, long ago—"

" Evil be to him that evil thinks."


"Now, George, grease hit good, an' let hit slide down the hill hits own way."
DEDICATORY.

"Well, Sut, your stories are all ready for the printer; to whom do you wish to dedicate the work?"

"I don't keer much, George; haint hit a kine ove lick-skillet bisness, enyhow—sorter like the waggin ove a dorg's tail, when he sees yu eatin ove sassengers? But yere goes: How wud Anner Dickinson du tu pack hit ontu?"

"Oh, Sut, that would never do. What! dedicate such nonsense as yours to a woman? How will this do?

DEDICATED TO
THE MEMORY OF
ELBRIDGE GERRY EASTMAN,
THE ABLE EDITOR, AND FINISHED GENTLEMAN, THE FRIEND, WHOSE KINDLY
VOICE FIRST INSPIRED MY TIMID PEN WITH HOPE.
GRATEFUL MEMORY
DROPS A TEAR AMONG THE FLOWERS, AS AFFECTION STREWS THEM
O'ER HIS GRAVE."

"Won't begin tu du, George. The idear ove enybody bein grateful, ur rememberin a dead friend now-a-days!"
Why, if that wer tu git out onto me, I'd never be able tu mix in decent s'ciety while I lived. Tare that up, George."

"Well, what do you say to this, Sut?

TO

WILLIAM CRUTCHFIELD, OF CHATTANOOGA,

MY FRIEND IN STORM AND SUNSHINE, BRAVE ENOUGH TO BE TRUE, AND TRUE ENOUGH TO BE SINGULAR; ONE WHO SAYS WHAT HE THINKS,

AND VERY OFTEN THINKS WHAT HE SAYS."

"That won't du either, hoss. 'Tis mos' es bad tu be grateful tu the livin es the dead. I tell yu hit ain't smart. Ef ever yu is grateful at all, show hit tu them what yu expeck will du a favor, never tu the 'tarnil fool what hes dun hit. Never es yu expeck tu git tu heaven, never pay fur a ded hoss. An' more, every fice ur houn dorg what either him ur me has wallop'd fur thar nastiness, wud open ontu our trail—ontu him fur buyin me, an' ontu me fur bein bought. No, George, I'll do ontill Bill gets poor ur dus sum devilmint. I'll tell yu what I'll du, I'll jis' dedercate this yere perduction tu the durndest fool in the United States, an' Massachusetts too, he or she. An then, by golly, I'll jis' watch hu claims hit."

"Very well, Sut; how shall I write it? how designate the proper one?"
“Jis’ this way; hits the easiest dun thing in the world:

DEDERCATED

WIF THE SYMPERTHYS OVE THE ORTHUR,

TU THE MAN UR 'OMAN, HUEVER THEY BE,

WHAT DON'T READ THIS YERE BOOK.

Don’t that kiver the case tu a dot? Hu knows but what I’se dedercatin hit tu mysef at las’. Well, I don’t keer a durn, I kin stan hit, ef the rest ove em kin.”

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CONTENTS</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sut Lovingood's Daddy, Acting Horse</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sut's New Fangled Shirt, (a brilliant idea)</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Widow McCloud's Mare</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parson Bullin's Lizards, (retribution)</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Razor Grinder in a Thunder Storm</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Skissim's Middle Boy</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blown up with Soda</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sicily Burns's Wedding</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Burns's Bull Ride</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snake-bit Irishman</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eaves-dropping a Lodge of Free-masons</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taurus in Lynchburg Market</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. Yardley's Quilting</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sut Lovingood's Dog</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sut Assisting at a Negro Night-Meeting</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sut's Sermon— &quot;Ye Cat Fishe Tavern&quot;</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bart Davis's Dance (a lively time)</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tripetown— Twenty Minutes for Breakfast</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hen Baily's Reformation</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frustrating a Funeral (never to be read by candle light)</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rare Ripe Garden-seed (for newly married folks)</td>
<td>227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contempt of Court— Almost</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trapping a Sheriff (a vile conspiracy)</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dad's Dog School (&quot;jist like 'im&quot;)</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
SUT LOVINGOOD'S DADDY, ACTING HORSE.

"Hole that ar hoss down tu the yeath." "He's a fixin fur the heavings." "He's a spreadin his tail feathers tu fly. Look out, Laigs, if you aint ready tu go up'ards." "Wo, Shavetail." "Git a fiddil; he's tryin a jig." "Say, Long Laigs, rais'd a power ove co'n didn't yu?" "Taint co'n, hits redpepper."

These and like expressions were addressed to a queer looking, long legged, short bodied, small headed, white haired, hog eyed, funny sort of a genius, fresh from some bench-legged Jew's clothing store, mounted on "Tearpoke," a nick tailed, bow necked, long, poor, pale sorrel horse, half dandy, half devil, and enveloped in a perfect net-work of bridle, reins, crupper, martingales, straps, surcingles, and red ferreting, who reined up in front of Pat Nash's grocery, among a crowd of mountaineers full of fun, foolery, and mean whisky.

This was Sut Lovingood.

"I say, you durn'd ash cats, jis' keep yer shuts on, will ye? You never seed a rale hoss till I rid up;
you's p'raps stole ur owned shod rabbits ur sheep wif borrerd saddils on, but when you tuck the fus' be-
grudgin'look jis' now at this critter, name Tarpoke, yu
wer injoinin a sight ove nex' tu the bes' hoss what
ever shell'd nubbins ur toted jugs, an' he's es ded es a
still wum, poor ole Tickytail!

"Wo! wo! Tarpoke, yu cussed infunel fidgety
hide full ove hell fire, can't yu stan' still an listen
while I'se a polishin yer karacter off es a mortul hoss
tu these yere durned fools?"

Sut's tongue or his spurs brought Tearpoke into
something like passable quietude while he continued:

"Say yu, sum ove yu growin hogs made a re-mark
jis' now 'bout redpepper. I jis' wish tu say in a gene-
ral way that eny wurds cupplin redpepper an Tarpoke
tugether am durn'd infurnal lies."

"What killed Tickeytail, Sut?" asked an anxious in-
 quirer after truth.

"Why nuffin, you cussed fool; he jis' died so, stand-
in up et that. Warn't that rale casteel hoss pluck?
Yu see, he froze stiff; no, not that adzactly, but starv'd
fust, an' froze arterards, so stiff that when dad an' me
went tu lay him out an' we push'd him over, he stuck
out jis' so, (spreading his arms and legs,) like ontu a
carpenter's bainch, an' we hed tu wait ni ontu seventeen
days fur 'im tu thaw afore we cud skin 'im."

"Skin 'im?" interrupted a rat-faced youth, whittling
on a corn stalk, "I thot yu wanted tu lay the hoss out."
"The hell yu did! Aint skinin the natral way ove layin out a hoss, I'd like tu no? See a yere, soney, yu tell yer mam tu hev yu sot back jis' bout two years, fur et the rate yu'se a climbin yu stan's a pow'ful chance tu die wif yer shoes on, an' git laid hoss way, yu dus."

The rat-faced youth shut up his knife and subsided.

"Well, thar we wer—dad, an' me, (counting on his fingers,) an' Sall, an' Jake, (fool Jake we calls 'im fur short,) an' Jim, an' Phineass, an' Callimy Jane, an' Shar-lottyann, an' me, an' Zodiack, an' Cashus Clay, an' Noah Dan Webster, an' the twin gals, (Castur and Pollox,) an' me, an' Catherin Second, an' Cleopatry Antony, an' Jane Barnum Lind, an' me, an' Benton Bullion, an' the baby what haint nam'd yet, an' me, an' the Prospect, an' mam hersef, all lef in the woods alone, wifout ara hoss tu crup wif."

"Yu'se counted yersef five times, Mister Lovingood," said a tomato-nosed man in ragged overcoat.

"Yas, ole Still-tub, that's jis the perporshun I bears in the famerly fur dam fool, leavin out Dad in course. Yu jis let me alone, an' be a thinkin ove gittin more hoops ontu yu. Yus leakin now; see thar." Ha! ha! from the crowd, and "Still-tub" went into the dog gery.

"Warnt that a devil's own mess ove broth fur a 'spec-tabil white famerly tu be'sloshin about in? I be durned ef I didn't feel sorter like stealin a hoss sumtimes, an' I speck I'd a dun hit, but the stealin streak in the Lovin-
goods, all run tu darned fool, an' the onvartus streak all run tu laigs. Jis look down the side ove this yere hoss mos' tu the groun'. Dus yu see em?

"Well we waited, an' wished, an' rested, an' plan'd, an' wished, an' waited agin, ontil ni ontu strawberry time, hopin sum stray hoss mout cum along; but dorg my cats, ef eny sich good luck ever cums wifin reach ove whar dad is, he's so dod-dratted mean, an' lazy, an' ugly, an' savidge, an' durn fool tu kill.

"Well, one nite he lay awake till cock-crowin a-snortin, an' rollin, an' blowin, an' shufflin, an' scratchin hissef, an' a whisperin at mam a heap, an' at breckfus' I foun' out what hit ment. Says he, 'Sut, I'll tell yu what we'll du: I'll be hoss mysef, an' pull the plow whilst yu drives me, an' then the "Ole Quilt " (he ment that fur mam,) an' the brats kin plant, an' tend, ur jis let hit alone, es they darn pleze; I aint a carein.'

"So out we went tu the pawpaw thicket, an' peel'd a rite smart chance ove bark, an' mam an' me made geers fur dad, while he sot on the fence a-lookin at us, an' a studyin pow'rful. I arterards foun' out, he wer a-studyin how tu play the kar-acter ove a hoss puf-fectly.

"Well, the geers becum him mitily, an' nuffin wud du 'im but he mus hev a bridil, so I gits a umereller brace—hit's a litil forked piece ove squar wire bout a foot long, like a yung pitch-fork, yu no—an' twisted hit sorter intu a bridil bit snaffil shape. Dad wanted hit
made kurb, es he hedn't work'd fur a good while, an' said he mout sorter feel his keepin, an' go tu ravin an' cavortin.

"When we got the bridil fix'd ontu dad, don't yu bleve he sot in tu chompin hit jis like a rale hoss, an' tried tu bite me on the arm, (he allers wer a mos' complika-ted durned ole fool, an' mam sed so when he warnt about.) I put on the geers, an' while mam wer a-tyin the belly ban', a-strainin hit pow'rful tite, he drapt ontu his hans, sed 'Whay-a-a' like a mad hoss wud, an' slung his hine laigs at mam's hed. She step'd back a littil an' wer standin wif her arms cross'd a-restin em on her stomick, an' his heel taps cum wifin a inch ove her nose. Sez she, 'Yu plays hoss better nur yu dus husban.' He jis' run backards on all fours, an' kick'd at her agin, an'— an' pawd the groun wif his fis.

"'Lead him off tu the field, Sut, afore he kicks ur bites sumbody,' sez mam. I shoulder'd the gopher plow, an' tuck hole ove the bridil. Dad leaned back sulky, till I sed cluck cluck wif my toungle, then he started. When we cum tu the fence I let down the gap, an' hit made dad mad; he wanted tu jump hit on all fours hoss way. Oh' geminy! what a durn'd ole fool kin cum tu ef he gins up tu the complaint.

"I hitch'd 'im tu the gopher, a-watchin him pow'ful clost, fur I'd see how quick he cud drap ontu his hans, an' kick, an' away we went, dad leanin forard tu his pullin, an' we made rite peart plowin, fur tu hev a green
hoss, an' bark gears; he went over the sprowts an' bushes same as a rale hoss, only he traveled on two laigs. I war mitily hope up bout co'n; I cud a'mos' see hit a cumin up; but thar's a heap ove whisky spilt twixt the counter an' the mouf, ef hit ain't got but two foot tu travil. 'Bout the time he war beginin tu break sweat, we cum tu a sassafrack bush, an tu keep up his kar-acter es a hoss, he buljed squar intu an' thru hit, tarin down a ball ho'nets nes' ni ontu es big es a hoss's hed, an' the hole tribe kiver'd 'im es quick es yu cud kiver a sick pup wif a saddil blanket. He lit ontu his hans agin, an kick'd strait up onst, then he rar'd, an' fotch a squeal wus nur ara stud hoss in the State, an' sot in tu strait runnin away jis es natral es yu ever seed any uther skeer'd hoss du. I let go the line an' holler'd, Wo! dad, wo! but yu mout jis' es well say Woa! tu a locomotum, ur Suke cow tu a gal.

"Gewhillitins! how he run: when he cum tu bushes, he'd clar the top ove em wif a squeal, gopher an' all. P'raps he tho't thar mout be anuther settliment ove ball ho'nets thar, an' hit wer safer tu go over than thru, an' quicker dun eny how. Every now an' then he'd fan the side ove his hed, fust wif wun fore laig an' then tuther, then he'd gin hissef a roun-handed slap what soundid like a waggin whip ontu the place whar the breechbands tetches a hoss, a-runnin all the time an' a-kerrin that ar gopher jis 'bout as fas' an' es hi frum the yeath es ever eny gopher wer kerried I'll swar.
"He seem'd tu run jis adzactly es fas' es a ho'net cud fly; hit wer the titest race I ever seed, fur wun boss to git all the whipin."
When he cum tu the fence, he jis tore thru hit, bustin an' scatterin ni ontu seven panils wif lots ove broken rails. Rite yere he lef the gopher, geers, close, clevis, an' swingltress, all mix'd up, an' not wuf a durn. Mos' ove his shut staid ontu the aind ove a rail, an' ni ontu a pint ove ho'nets stop'd thar a stingin all over; hits smell fool'd em. The balance on em, ni ontu a gallun, kep' on wif dad. He seem'd tu run jis adzactly es fas' es a ho'net cud fly; hit wer the titest race I ever seed, fur wun hoss tu git all the whipin. Down thru a saige field they all went, the ho'nets makin hit look like thar wer smoke roun' dad's bald hed, an' he wif nuffin on the green yeath in the way ove close about im, but the bridil, an' ni ontu a yard ove plow line sailin behine, wif a tir'd out ho'net ridin on the pint ove hit. I seed that he wer aimin fur the swimin hole in the krick, whar the bluff am over-twenty five foot pupendiculer tu the warter, an' hits ni ontu ten foot deep.

"Well, tu keep up his karacter es a hoss, plum thru, when he got tu the bluff he loped off, ur rather jis' kep on a runnin. Kerslunge intu the krick he went. I seed the warter fly plum abuv the bluff from whar I wer.

"Now rite thar, boys, he over-did the thing, ef actin hoss tu the scribe wer what he wer arter; fur thars nara hoss ever foaldid durned fool enuf tu lope over eny sich place; a cussed muel mout a dun hit, but dad warn't actin muel, tho' he orter tuck that karacter; hits
adzactly sooted tu his dispersion, all but not breedin. I crept up tu the aidge, an' peep'd over. Thar wer dad's bald hed fur all the yeath like a peeled inyin, a bobbin up an' down an' aroun, an' the ho'nets sailin roun tuckey buzzard fashun, an' every onst in a while one, an' sum times ten, wud take a dip at dad's bald head. He kep' up a rite peart dodgin onder, sum-times afore they hit im, an' sumtimesarterard, an' the warter wer kivered wif drownded ball ho'nets. Tu look at hit frum the top ove the bluff, hit wer pow'ful inturestin, an' sorter funny; I wer on the bluff myse'f, mine yu.

"Dad cudent see the funny part frum whar he wer, but hit seem'd tu be inturestin tu him frum the 'tenshun he wer payin tu the bisness ove divin an' cus-sin.

"Sez I, 'Dad, ef yu's dun washin yersef, an' hes drunk enuff, less go back tu our plowin, hit will soon be pow-ful hot.' 'Hot—hell!' sez dad; 'hit am hot rite now. Don't (an onder went his hed) yer see (dip) these cussed (dip) infun—(dip) varmints arter me?' (dip) 'What,' sez I, 'them ar hoss flies thar, that's nat'ral, dad; you aint raley fear'd ove them is yu?' 'Hoss flies! h—l an' (dip) durnation l' sez dad, 'theyse rale ginui—(dip) ball ho'nets, (dip) yu infunel ignurant cuss l' (dip) 'Kick em—bite em—paw em—switch em wif yure tail, dad,' sez I. 'Oh! soney, soney, (dip) how I'll sweeten yure—(dip) when these (dip) ho'nets leave yere.' 'Yu'd
better du the levin yursef dad," sez I. 'Leave yere! Sturn yu d—n fool! How (dip) kin I, (dip) when they won't (dip) let me stay (dip) atop (dip) the warter even.'
'Well, dad, yu'll hev tu stay thar till nite, an' arter they goes tu roos' yu cum home. I'll hev yer feed in the troft redy; yu won't need eny curyin tu-nite will yu?'
'I wish (dip) I may never (dip) see to-morrer, ef I (dip) don't make (dip) hame strings (dip) outer yure hide (dip) when I dus (dip) git outen yere,' sez dad.
'Better say yu wish yu may never see another ball ho'net, ef yu ever play hoss agin,' sez I.

"Them words toch dad tu the hart, an' I felt they mus' be my las, knowin dad's onmollified nater. I broke frum them parts, an' sorter cum over yere tu the copper mines. When I got tu the hous', 'Whar's yer dad?' sez mam. 'Oh, he turn'd durn fool, an' run away, busted every thing all tu cussed smash, an's in the swimin hole a divin arter minners. Look out mam, he'll cum home wif a angel's temper; better sen' fur sum strong man body tu keep him frum huggin yu tu deth.
'Law sakes!' sez mam; 'I know'd he cudent act hoss fur ten minutes wifout actin infunel fool, tu save his life.'

"I staid hid out ontil nex' artoonoon, an' I seed a feller a-travelin'. Sez I, 'How de do, mister? What wer agwine on at the cabin, this side the crick, when yu pass'd thar?' 'Oh, nuthin much, only a pow'ful fat man wer a lyin in the yard ontu his belly, wif no shut on,
an' a 'oman wer a greasin ove his shoulders an' arms outen a gourd. A pow'ful curious, vishus, skeery look-
in cuss he is tu b'shure. His head am as big es a wash pot, an' he hasent the fust durned sign ove an eye—jist two black slits. Is thar much small pox roun yere?' 'Small hell!' sez I, 'no sir.' 'Been much fightin in this neighborhood lately?' 'Nun wuf speakin ove,' sez I. He scratched his head—'Nur French measils?' 'Not jis clost,' sez I. 'Well, do yu know what ails that man back thar?' 'Jist gittin over a vilent attack ove dam fool,' sez I. 'Well, who is he eny how?' I ris tu my feet, an' straiched out my arm, an' sez I, 'Strainger, that man is my dad.' He looked at my laigs an' pus-
sonel feeters a moment, an' sez he, 'Yas, dam ef he aint.'

"Now boys, I haint seed dad since, an' I dusent hev much appertite tu see im fur sum time tu cum. Less all drink! Yere's luck tu the durned old fool, an' the ho'nets too."
I met Sut, one morning, weaving along in his usual rambling uncertain gait. His appearance satisfied me at once that something was wrong. He had been sick—whipped in a free fight, or was just getting on his legs again, from a "big drunk."

But upon this point I was soon enlightened.

"Why, Sut, what's wrong now?" you look sick.

"Heaps wrong, durn my skin—no my haslets—ef I haint mos' ded, an' my looks don't lie when they hints that I'se sick. I is sick—I'se skin'd."

"Who skinned you—old Bullen?"

"No, hoss, a durnder fool nor Bullen did hit; I jis skin'd mysef."

"What in the name of common sense did you do it for?"

"Didn't du hit in the name ove common sense; did hit in the name, an' wif the sperit, ove plum natral born durn fool.

"Lite ofen that ar hoss, an' take a ho'n; I wants two ove 'em, (shaking his constant companion, a whisky,
flask, at me,) an' plant yersef ontu that ar log, an' I'll
tell ef I kin, but hit's a'mos beyant tellin.

"I'se a durnder fool nor enybody outside a Assalum, ur Kongriss, 'sceptin ove my own dad, fur he actid hoss, an' I haint tried that yet. I'se allers intu sum trap what wudn't ketch a saidge-field sheep. I'll drownd mysef sum day, jis see ef I don't. I specs that wud stop the famerly dispersition tu act durn fool, so fur es Sut's consarn'd."

"Well, how is it Sut; have you been beat playing cards or drinking?"

"Nara wun, by geminy! them jobs can't be did in these yere parts, es enybody no's on, but seein hits yu I'll tell hit. I'se sick-sham'd-sorry-sore-an'-mad tu kill, I is. Yu no I boards wif Bill Carr, at his cabin ontu the mountin, an' pays fur sich es I gits when I hes munny, an' when I hesent eny, why he takes wun third outer me in holesum hot cussin; an' she, that's his wife Betts, takes tuther three thirds out wif the battlin stick, an' the intrus' wif her sharp tongue, an' she takes more intrus' nur principal. She's the cussedes' oman I ever seed eny how, fur jaw, breedin, an' pride. She kin scold a blister rite plum ontu a bull's curl in two min- its. She outbreeds enything frum thar tu the river, takin in the minks—an' patterns arter all new fangl'd fashuns she hears tell on, frum bussils tu britches. Oh! she's wun ove em, an' sumtimes she's two ur three, she is.
"Well, yu see I'd got hole on sum homade cottin cloff, fur a shirt, an' coax'd Betts tu make hit, an' bout the time hit wer dun, yere cum a cussed stuck up lawyer, name Jonsin, an' ax'd fur brekfus'—rite yere I wishes the bread had been asnick, an' the meat strike-nine, an' that he'd a staid an' tuck dinner too, fur he hes ni ontu fotch about my aind, durn his sashararer mitimurs ole soul tu thunder!

"I wonder hit didn't work 'im pow'ful es hit wer; fur Betts cooks up sum tarifyin mixtries ove vittils, when she tries herself. I'se pizen proof my sef; fur thuty dullars, I jis' let a sluice ove aquafotis run thru me fur ha'f a day, an' then live tu spen' the las' durn cent, fur churnbrain whiskey; ef I warn't (holding up his flask and peeping through it,) I'd dun been ded long ago.

"Well, while he wer eatin, she spied out that his shut wer mons'ous stiff, an' es slick es glass, so she never rested ontill she wurmed hit outen 'im that hit wer dun wif a flour preparashun. She went wif 'im a piece ove the way down the mountin, tu git the purty particulars, an' when she cum back she sed she had em. I thot she had myse'f.

"She imejuntly sot in, an' biled a big pot ove paste, ni ontu a peck ove hit, an' tole me I wer gwine tu hev 'the gonest purty shut in that range.' Well, she wer sorter rite, fur when I las seed hit hit wer purty—yas orful purty, tu a rat, ur a buzzard, ur eny uther varmint fon ove dirty, skary lookin things; but frum the time I
staid inside ove hit, I can't say that es a human shut
I'd gin a durn fur a dozin ove em. 'Gonest purty shut'—the cussed ole hen jay bird, I jis' wish she hed tu war it wif a redpepper linin' on till she gits a-pas' hatchin, an' that wud be ni ontu eleving year, ef she tells the truff.

"She souced my shut intu the pot, an' soaked hit thar, ontil hit tuck up mos' ove the paste; then she tuck hit an' iron'd hit out flat, an' dry, an' sot hit on hits aidge agin the cabin in the sun. Thar hit stood, like a dry hoss hide, an' hit rattiled like ontu a sheet ove iron, hit did, pasted tugether all over—'gonest purty shut'!"—durn'd huzzy!

"When I cum tu dinner, nuffin wud du Betts, but I mus' put myse'f inside hit rite thar. She partid the tails a littil piece wif a case nife, an' arter I got my hed started up intu hit, she'd pull down, fus' at wun tail, an' then tuther, ontil I wer farly inside ove hit, an' button'd in. Durn the everlastin, infunel, new fangled sheet iron cuss ove a shut! I say. I felt like I'd crowded intu a ole bee-gum, an' hit all full ove pissants; but hit wer a 'born'd twin ove Lawyer Jonsin's,' Betts sed, an' I felt like standin es much pussonal discumfurt es he cud, jis tu git tu sampil arter sumbody human. I didn't know, tu, but what hit hed the vartu ove makin a lawyer outen me agin hit got limber.

"I sot in tu bildin ove a ash-hopper fur Betts, an' work'd pow'ful hard, sweat like a hoss, an' then the
shut quit hits hurtin, an' tuck tu feelin slippery. Thinks I, that's sorter lawyer like enyhow, an' I wer hope up bout the shut, an' what mout cum outen hit.

"Arter I got dun work, I tuck me a four finger dost ove bumble-bee whisky, went up intu the lof' an' fell asleep a-think'n bout bein a rale sashararer lawyer, hoss, saddil bags, an' books; an' Bets went over the top tu see her mam.

"Well, arter a while I waked up; I'd jis' been dream-in that the judge ove the supreme cort had me sowed up in a raw hide, an' sot up agin a hot pottery kill tu dry, an' the dryin woke me.

"I now thort I wer ded, an' hed died ove rhumateeks ove the hurtines' kind. All the jints I cud muve wer my ankils, knees, an' wrists; cudn't even move my hed, an' scarcely wink my eyes; the cussed shut wer pasted fas' ontu me all over, frum the ainds ove the tails tu the pints ove the broad-axe collar over my years. Hit sot tu me es clos't es a poor cow dus tu her hide in March. I worm'd an' strain'd an' cuss'd an' grunted, till I got hit sorter broke at the shoulders an' elbows, an' then I dun the durndes' fool thing ever did in these yere mountins. I shuffl'd an' tore my britches off, an' skin'd loose frum my hide bout two inches ove the tail all roun in orful pain, an' quick-stingin trebulashun. Oh! great golly grampus, how it hurt! Then I tuck up a plank outen the lof', an' hung my laigs down thru the hole, sot in, an' nail'd the aidge ove the frunt tail tu
the floor afore me, an' the hine tail I nail'd tu the plank
what I sot on. I flung the hammer outen my reach, tu
keep my hart frum failin me, onbutton'd the collar an'
risbans, raised my hans way abuv my hed, shot up
my eyes, sed a short grace, an' jump'd thru tu the
groun' floor, jis' thirteen foot wun inch clear ove
jists."

Here Sut remarked, sadly shaking his head, "George,
I'se a durnder fool nor dad, hoss, ho'nets, an' gopher.
I'll hev tu drown'd myself sum ove these days, see ef I
don't."

"Well, go on Sut; did the shirt come off?"
"I—t-h-i-n-k—h-i-t—d-id.

"I hearn a nice like tarin a shingle ruff ofen a hous' at
wun rake, an' felt like my bones wer all what lef the
shut, an' reach'd the floor. I stagger'd tu my feet, an'
tuck a moanful look up at my shut. The nails hed
hilt thar holt, an' so hed the tail hem; thar hit wer hangin
arms down, inside out, an' jis' es stiff es ever. Hi
look'd like a map ove Mexico, arter one ove the wurst
battils. A patch ove my skin 'bout the size ove a dul-
lar, ur a dullar an' a'alf bill yere, a bunch ove har bout
like a bird's nes' thar, then sum more skin, then sum
paste, then a littil more har, then a heap ove skin—
har an' skin straight along all over that newfangl'd
everlastin', infunel pasted cuss ove a durnd shut! Hit
wer a picter tu look at, an' so wer I.

"The hide, har, an' paste wer about ekally devided
SUT'S NEW-FANGLED SHIRT.

"I hearn a n'ise tarin' a shingle ruff ofon a hous' at wun rake, an' felt like my bones wer ill what lef the shut, an' reached the floor."
atwix me an' hit. George, listen tu me: hit looked ad-
zactly like the skin ove sum wile beas' tore off alive,
ur a bag what hed toted a laig ove fresh beef frum a
shootin match.

"Bill cum home wif Betts, an' wer the fust inter the
cabin. He backed outen hit agin an' sez he, 'Marcyful
payrint! thar's been murderin dun yere; hits been ole
Bullen; he's skinn'd Sut, an' thars his hide hung up tu
dry.' Betts walked roun hit a zaminin hit, till at
las' she venter'd clost, an' know'd her sowin.

"Sez she, 'Yu dad dratted ole pot-head, that's his
Sunday shut. Hes hed a drefful fite tho' wif sum-
body; didn't they go fur his har ofen?' 'An rine in 'bun
dance,' sed Bill. 'Yas hoss,' sed Betts agine, 'an' ef I'd
been him, I'd a shed hit, I wudnt a fit es nasty a fite es
that wer, in my fines' shut, wu'd yu, Bill?'

"Now, George, I's boun tu put up Jonsin's meat fur im
on site, wifout regardin good killin weather, an' ef ever
a 'oman flattins out a shut fur me agin, durn my ever-
lastin picter ef I dont flattin her out, es thin es a step-
chile's bread an' butter. I'll du hit ef hit takes me a
week.

"Hits a, retribushun sartin, the biggest kine ove a
preacher's regular retribushun, what am tu be foun' in
the Holy Book.

"Dus yu mine my racin dad, wif sum ho'nets, an' so
forth, intu the krick?

"Well, this am what cums ove hit. I'll drownd mysef,
see ef I don't, that is ef I don't die frum that hellfired shut. Now George, ef a red-heded 'oman wif a reel foot axes yu tu marry her, yu may du hit; ef an 'oman wants yu tu kill her husbun, yu may do hit; ef a gal axes yu tu rob the bank, an' take her tu Californy, yu may du hit; ef wun on em wants yu tu quit whisky, yu mout even du that. But ef ever an 'oman, ole ur yung, purty es a sunflower ur ugly es a skin'd hoss, offers yu a shut aninted wif paste tu put on, jis' yu kill her in her tracks, an' burn the cussed pisnus shut rite thar. Take a ho'n?
"Thar cum tu this country, onst, a cussed sneakin lookin rep-tile, name Stilyards. He wer hatched in a crack—in the frosty rocks, whar nutmaigs am made outen maple, an' whar winmin paints clock-faces an' pints shoe-paigs, an' the men invents rat-traps, man-traps, an' new fangled doctrins fur the aid ove the devil. In fac' hit am his gardin, whar he kin grow what won't sprout eny whar else.

"Well, this critter look't like a cross atween a black snake an' a fireman's ladder. He wer eighteen an' a 'alf hans high, an' modeled like ontu a shingle maker's shavin hoss, an' wer es yaller as a warter dorg wif the janders. His eyes wer like ontu a coon's, an' his foot wer the biggest chunk ove meat an' knotty bones I ever seed tu hev no guts intu hit. Now ef he hed wun gif what wud make yu take tu him, I never seed hit, an' ef he ever did a good ur a straight ahead thing, I never hearn ove hit. He cud praps be skar'd intu actin rite fur a minit ur two at a time, but hit wudn't las'. He cum amung us a ole field school-marster—
soon shed that shell, an' cum out es oily, slippery a lawyer as ever tuck a fee. Why, he'd a hilt his own in a pond full ove eels, an' a swallerd the las durn one ove em, an' then sot the pond tu turnin a shoe-paig mill. Well he practised on all the misfortinat devils roun that sarkit, till he got sassy, got niggers, got rich, got forty maulins fur his nastiness, an' tu put a cap sheaf ontu his stack ove raskallity, got religion, an' got tu Congress.

"The fust thing he did thar, wer to proffer tu tend the Capitol grouns in inyuns, an' beans, on the shears, an' tu sell the statoot ove Columbus tu a tenpin alley, fur a sign, an' the she injun wif him, tu send back the balls. He stole the Romun swoard ofen the stone picter ove War thar, an' fetch hit tu his wife fur a meat-chopper. He practised lor ontu yu fur eny thing yu hed, frum a hanful ove chesnuts tu a plantushun, an' tu tell hit all in a minit, when he dies, he'll make the fastes trip tu the senter ove soot, sorrer, an' smoke, on record, not even sceptin ole Iskariott's fas' time.

"Well, a misfortinit devil happen'd tu steal a hoss by accidint, got Stilyards tu 'fend him, got intu the penitensary, an' Stilyards got all he hed—a half houn' dorg, an' a ole eight day Yankee clock, fur sendin him thar.

"He tuck a big young mar frum a widdar name Mc Cloud, fur losin a land case. So he walked out intu that neighborhood tu gether up an' tote home his fees, an' I met up wif him. He hed the clock tied ontu his
back pedler fashun, leadin' the mar in wun han' an' the dorg by a rope wif tuther. The dorg wer interprisin' an' led too fas'—the mar wer sulky an' led tu slow, an' the clock wer heavy, an' the day hot, an' he wer hevin' ove a good time gineraly wif his fees, his sweat, an' his mean thoughts. So he cumenced tryin' tu hire me tu help him tu town, fur a gill ove whisky.

"Now, whu the devil ever hear'n tell ove a gill ove whisky, in these parts afore? Why hit soundid sorter like a inch ove cord-wood, ur a ounce ove cornshuks. Hit 'sulted me. So I sot in tu fix a way tu put a gill ur so ove pussonal discumfort onder his shut, an' I did hit. Sez I, 'Yu mout save that whisky ef yu dus' es I tells yu:

"'Jis' yu git atop, an' outside that she hoss thar, tie that ar dorg's rope roun her neck, set the time-mill up ontu her back, ahine yu, an' tie hit roun yersef; that makes her tote the furniture, tote yu, an' lead yer valerabil dorg, while yu governs the muvemint wif a good hickory, an' them bridil strings, don't yu see?'

"He pouched out his mouf; nodded his hed five ur six times, a-bendin' but wun jint 'bout the midil ove that long yaller neck ove hisn, an' said, 'Yas, a good surgistshun, mister Lovingood,' an' I sot in tu help him fix things. I peeled lots ove good bark, sot the clock on aind, back tu back wif him ontu the mar's bar cupplin', an' I tied hit roun his cackus like I ment them tu stick es long es hit run, ur he lived, an' hit cum durnd
ni doin hit. He sed he thot the thing wud work, an' so did I. By golly, I seed the redish brown fire a playin in the mar's eyes, an' a quick twitchin in her flank. what I knowd, an' onderstood tu mean, that she'd make orful things happen purty durn'd soon. The sharp pint ove Stilyard's tail bone, an' the clock laigs wer a makin lively surgistshins tu a devil intu her es big as a yearlin.

"All wer redy fur the show tu begin. 'Yu git up, yu pesky critter,' sed he, a-makin his heels meet, an' crack onder her belly. Well she did 'git up,' rite then an' thar, an' staid up long enuf tu lite twenty foot further away, in a broad trimblin squat, her tail hid a-tween her thighs, an' her years a dancin a-pas' each uther, like scissors a-cuttin. The jolt ove the litin sot the clock tu strikin. Bang-zee-bang-zee whang-zee. She listined pow'ful 'tentive tu the three fus' licks, an' they seem'd tu go thru an' thru her as quick es quick-silver wud git thru a sifter. She waited fur no more, but jis' gin her hole soul up tu the wun job ove runnin frum onder that infunel Yankee, an' his hive ove bumble bees, ratil snakes, an' other orful hurtin things, es she tuck hit tu be. I knows how she felt; I'se been in the same 'bout five hundred times, an' durn my cackus ef she didn't kerry out my idears ove gittin outer trubil fus' rate.

"Every jump she made, she jerk't that misfortunat dorg six foot upard, an' thurty foot onward. Sumtimes
he lit on his starn, sumtimes on his snout, then ontu bof ainds at wunst. He changed sides every uther lunge, clar over Stilyards, an' his hour-mill tu. He sed O! Outch! every time he lit, in houn talk loud enuff tu skeer the devil. An the road wer sprinkled worm fence fashun, like ontu a drunken man a-totin a leaky jug.

"The durn'd ole clock, hit got exhited too, an' los' control ove hits sef, an' forgot tu stop, but jis scizzed an' whang'd away strait along, an' the mar a hearin hit all, an' a b'levin the soun' tu be eumin nigher tu her inards every pop. She thort, too, that four hundred black an' tan houn' dorgs wer cumpassin her etarnal ruin.

"She seed em above her, below her—behine her— afore her—an' on bof sides ove her, eny whar, every whar, nuffin but houn' dorgs. An she jis' tried tu run outen her sorril hide. I seed her two hine shoes shinin way up in the a'r, like two new moons. I know'd she wer a-mixin in sum high pressure vishus kickin, wif a heap ove as yearnest, an' fas' runnin es hosses ever: 'dulges in.

"'Wo yeow now!' I hearn this, sprinkled in now an' then wif the yowls ove the dorg, an' the whangin ove the clock, an' all hit out-dun wif the mity nise ove clatterin huffs, an' crashin brush.

"Stilyards sot humpt up, his puddin foots lock'd on- der that skeerd critter's belly, an' his paws wove intu
her mane, double twill'd. I speck she thot the devil wer a-huggin her, an' she wer durnd near right.

"Thinks I, ole feller, if yu gain this suit, yu may ax Satun, when yu sees him, fur a par ove lisence tu practize at his cort. He'll sign em, sure.

"I cut acrost the ridge, what the road woun roun', an' got whar I cud see em a cummin, sorter to'ards me agin. She wer streched out strait as a string, an' so wer he—he wer roostin pow'ful low ontu her withers, his long arms locked roun her neck, his big feet a fly-in about in the air, each side ove her tail, sorter limber like, an' the dorg mus' hev been nigh ontu killed dead, fur bof his hine laigs wer gone plumpt up tu his cuplin, an' a string ove inards cumin outen the hole his laigs hed lef, wer a flutterin arter him like a bolt ove grey ribbon, slappin agin the saplins, an' stumps, an' gettin longer every slap. His paunch wer a bobbin up an' down about a foot ahine whar the pint ove his tail used tu be. Ef he yowld any now, I didn't hear hit.

"That clock, the cussed mischeaf-makin mercheen, the cause ove all this onyeathly nise, trubbil, an' vex-ashun ove sperit, wer still ontu ole Stilyards's back, an' a maulin away as ef hit wer in the strait line ove a houshole juty, an' the bark wer a holdin hits holt powful well, considerin the strain. They met a ole bald-heded, thick-sot feller a-cummin frum mill, a-ridin ontu a grist ove meal, an' hit on a blaze-face hoss, wif burs in his tail. He wer totin a kaig ove strain'd hon-
ey in his lap, an' a 'oman behine him, wif a spinnin wheel ontu her hip. The mar run squar intu the millin experdishun. Jis' es she did hit, Stilyards holler'd, 'Yeow, cut the bar'—He never addid the K tu that word, fur sumthin happen'd, jis' then an' tharabouts." 

Sut scratched his head, and seem'd to be in deep thought.

"Well, Sut, go on."

"I wer jis' a-studyin how tu gin yu a sorter idear ove how things look'd arter them two hoss beasts mixed. Spose yu take a comon size frame doggery, sortar old an' rotten, wif all the truck generly inside them nesessary instertushuns; sit hit down squar ontu a railroad track, jis' so—an' du hit jis' in time fur the kerrs a-cum-min forty miles a hour, an' thar whistil string broke. How du yu say things wud look bout a minit arterwards?"

"Very much injured, I'd say, Sut."

"An' pow'fully mixt?"

"Yes."

"An' tremenjusly scattered?"

"Yes."

"An' orfully changed in shape?"

"Yes."

"An' in nater?"

"Yes."

"An' in valuer?"

"Yes."
"An' a heap more pieces?"
"Yes."
"An' smaller wuns?"
"Yes."
"Splinters, an' scraps perdominant?"
"Yes."
"An' not wuf a durn, by a duller an' a 'alf?"
"Yes."
"Well, yu kin sortor take in the tremenjus idear ove that spot ove sandy road, whar Stilyards met the bald-hededed man. That onlucky ole cuss lit twenty foot out in the woods, never look'd back, but sot his trampers tu work, an' distributed hisef sumwhar toward the Black Oak Ridge. The 'oman hung by wun foot in the fork ove a black-jack, an' a-holdin tu a dogwood lim' wi her hans, an' she hollerin, surter spiteful like—'Split the black-jack, ur fetch a quilt!' Nuffin ove the sort wer dun whilst I wer thar, es I knows on. Stilyards wer ni tuther side ove the road, flat ontu his back, fainted cumfortabil, an' quiet as a sick sow in a snowstorm, his arms an' laigs stretched till he look'd like a big letter X. His hat wer sumwhar, an' a boot sum-whar else. His clothes wer in strings, like he'd been shot thru a thorn thicket, outen a canyun. His nose wer a bleedin jis' about rite tu bring 'im too sumtime to'ards the middil ove the arthernoon. His eyes wer shot up, an' his face wer pucker'd like a wet sheep-skin afore a hot fire, an' he look'd sorter like he'd been
studyin a deep plan tu cheat sumbody, an' hed miss'd. The dorg—that is what wer lef ove 'im—wer a-lyin bent over the top ove a saplin stump, an' the tuther aind ove his inards wer tangled up amung the mar's hine laigs, an' she wer stretched out in runnin shape, not hurt a bit, only her naik wer broke, an' a spinin-wheel spoke a-stickin atween her ribs a foot ur so deep. Ole Ball-face wer ontu his side, now an' then liftin his head an' takin a look at the surroundin deserlashun an' sorrer. The ole time counter wer a-leanin up agin a tree, sum bark still roun hit, the door gone, the face smashed, but still true tu what hit thort hits juty, jis bangin away es reguler es ef hit wer at home; an' I reckon hits at hit yet. Thar wer honey-kaig hoops, heads, an' staves, an' spinnin-wheel spokes, permiskusly scattered all about, an' meal sprinkiled over everybody, an' everything.

"Jis' then a feller what look't like he mout be a tract sower, ur a map agent, rid up an' tuck a big look all roun. Sez he, 'Mister, did the litenin hurt yu?' Sez I, 'Wus nur litenin; a powder mill busted.' The 'oman in the black-jack holler'd at him jis' then, savidge as a cat, 'Look tuther way, yu cussed imperdint houn!' He hed tu turn his hed tu see whar the vise cum frum; he jis' look't one squint, an' sed, 'Great hevings!' an' gin his hoss a orful dost ove whip an' spurs, an' lef' a-flyin, an' he tolt at town what he'd seed. The feller wer orful skeer'd, an' no wonder:
he'd seed enuf tu skeer a saw-mill plum ofen the krik.

"I now tuck the meal-bag, put in the remnant ove the dorg, an' sich ove the honey es I cud scoop up, an' draw'd hit over Stilyards's head, tied hit tite roun his naik, in hopes hit mout help fetch him tu sooner; split the black-jack, an' lef' in a lope. I hearn the 'oman squall arter me, 'Never mind, laigs, I'll pay yu!' She haint dun hit yet.

"I tuck the road Stilyards, an' the mar, an' his tuther geer, hed cum over so fur, an' pass'd a cabin whar a ole 'oman dress'd in a pipe an' a stripid aprun wer a-standin on the ash-hopper lookin up the road like she wer 'spectin tu see sumthin soon. Sez she, talkin 'bout es fas' es a flutter-mill: 'Say yu, mister, did yu meet enything onkimon up thar?' I shook my head. 'Well,' sez she, jupmin ofen the hopper an' a-shakin the ashes outen her coteail, an' settin her specks back, 'Mister, I'se plum outdun. Thar's sumthin pow'ful wickid gwine on. A crazy organ-grinder cum a-pas' yere jis' a small scrimpshun slower nur chain litenin, on a hoss wif no tail. His organ wer tied ontu his back, an' wer a-playin that good tchune, 'Sugar in the Gourd,' ur 'Barbary Allin,' I dunno which, an' his mon- key wer a-dancin Hail Columby all over the road, an' hits tail wer es long es my clothes-line, an' purfeckly bar ove har. He hed no hat on, an' wun ove his boots flew off as he passed yere, an' lit on the smoke-'ous.
Thar hit is; he mus' been a pow'ful big man, fur hits like ontu a indigo ceroon.'

"All this wer sed wifout takin one breff.

"I tole her hit wer the advance gard ove a big sarkis purclaimin hits cummin, ur the merlennium, an' durn'd ef I know'd which.

"She 'lowed hit cudent be the merlennium, fur hit warn't a playin hyme-tchunes; nur a sarkis either, fur the hoss warn't spotted. But hit mout be the Devil arter a tax collector, ur a missionary on his way tu China; hit look'd ugly enuf tu be one, an' fool enuf tu be tuther. She wer pow'fully exersised; she sweat an' snorted onder hit.

"Now don't yu b'leve, es soon es Stilyards cum tu, an' got outen the bag, he sot in an' burried the mar' so es tu hide her, an' then, at nex' cort, _indited me fur stealin her_, an' durn'd ni provin hit; now haint that the Devil?"

"What ever become of Stilyards, Sut, anyhow?"

"I dono; ef he haint in Congriss he's gone tu h—l."
PARSON JOHN BULLEN'S LIZARDS.

AIT ($8) DULLARS REW-ARD.

'TENSHUN BELIEVERS AND KONSTABLES! KETCH 'IM! KETCH 'IM!

This kash wil be pade in korn, ur uther projuce, ta be kolected at ur about nex camp-meetin, ur thararter, by eny wun what ketches him, fur the karkus ove a sartin wun SUT LOVINGOOD, dead ur alive, ur ailin, an' safely giv over tu the purfectin care ove Parson John Bullin, ur lef' well tied, at Squire Mackjunkins. fur the raisin ove the devil pussonely, an' permiskusly discumfurtin the wimen very powerful, an' skeerin ove folks generly a heap, an' bustin up a promisin, big warm meetin, an' a makin the wickid larf, an' wus, an' wus, insultin ove the passun orful.

Test, Jehu Wethero.

Sined by me,

John Bullen, the passun.

I found written copies of the above highly intelligible and vindictive proclamation, stuck up on every
blacksmith shop, doggery, and store door, in the Frog Mountain Range. Its blood-thirsty spirit, its style, and above all, its chirography, interested me to the extent of taking one down from a tree for preservation.

In a few days I found Sut in a good crowd in front of Capehart's Doggery, and as he seemed to be about in good tune, I read it to him.

"Yas, George, that ar dockymint am in dead yearn-ist sartin. Them hard shells over thar dus want me the wus kine, powerful bad. _But_, I spect ait dullers won't fetch me, nither wud ait hundred, bekase thar's nun ove 'em fas' enuf tu ketch me, nither is thar hosses by the livin jingo! Say, George, much talk 'bout this fuss up whar yu're been?" For the sake of a joke I said yes, a great deal.

"Jis' es I 'spected, durn 'em, all git drunk, an' skeer thar fool sefs ni ontu deth, an' then lay hit ontu me, a poor innersent youf, an' es soun' a belever es they is. Lite, lite, ole feller an' let that roan ove yourn blow a litil, an' I'll 'splain this cussed misfortnit affar: hit hes ruined my karacter es a pius pusson in the s'ciety roun' yere, an' is a spreadin faster nur meazils. When ever yu hear eny on 'em a spreadin hit, gin hit the dam lie squar, will yu? I haint dun nuffin tu one ove 'em. Hits true, I did sorter frustrate a few lizzards a littil, but they haint members, es I knows on.

"You see, las' year I went tu the big meetin at Rattlesnake Springs, an' wer a sittin in a nice shady
place convarsin wif a frien' ove mine, intu the huckil berry thickit, jis' duin nuffin tu nobody an' makin no fuss, when, the fust thing I remembers, I woke up frum a trance what I hed been knocked inter by a four-year old hickory-stick, hilt in the paw ove ole Passun Bullin, durn his alligator hide; an' he wer standin a striddil ove me, a foamin at the mouf, a-chompin his teeth—gesterin wif the hickory club—an' a-preachin tu me so you cud a-hearn him a mile, ab'ut a sartin sins gineraly, an' my wickedness pussonely— an' men-sunin the name ove my frien' loud enuf tu a-hearn tu the meetin 'ous. My poor innersent frien' wer dun gone an' I wer glad ove hit, fur I tho't he ment tu kill me rite whar I lay, an' I didn't want her tu see me die."

"Who was she, the friend you speak of Sut?" Sut opened his eyes wide.

"Hu the devil, an' durnashun tole you that hit wer a she?"

"Why, you did, Sut"——

"I didn't, durn ef I did. Ole Bullin dun hit, an' I'll hev tu kill him yet, the cussed, infernel ole talebarer!"——

"Well, well, Sut, who was she?"

"Nun ove y-u-r-e b-i-s-n-i-s-s, durn yure littil ankshus picter! I sees yu a lickin ove yure lips. I will tell you one thing, George; that-night, a neighbor gal got a all-fired, overhandid stroppin frum her mam, wif a stirrup leather, an' ole Passun Bullin, hed et supper thar, a—
what's wus nur all, that poor innersent, skeer'd gal hed
dun her levil bes' a cookin hit fur 'im. She begged
him, a trimblin, an' a-cryin not tu tell on her. He et
her cookin, he promised her he'd keep dark—an' then
went strait an' tole her mam. Warnt that rale low
down, wolf mean? The durnd infunel, hiperkritikal,
pot-bellied, scaley-hided, whisky-wastin, stinkin ole
groun'-hog. He'd a heap better a stole sum man's hoss;
I'd a tho't more ove 'im. But I paid him plum up fur
hit, an' I means tu keep a payin him, ontil one ur
tuther, ove our toes pints up tu the roots ove the grass.

"Well, yere's the way I lifted that note ove han'. At
the nex big meetin at Rattilsnaik—las' week hit wer—I
wer on han' es solemn es a ole hat kivver on collection
day. I hed my face draw'd out intu the shape an'
perporshun ove a taylwer's sleeve-board, pint down. I
hed put on the convicted sinner so pufreekly that an'
ole obsarvin she pillar ove the church sed tu a ole he
pillar, es I walked up tu my bainch:

" 'Law sakes alive, ef thar ain't that orful sinner, Sut
Lovingood, pearced plum thru; hu's nex?'

"Yu see, by golly, George, I hed tu promis the ole
tub ove soap-greas tu cum an' hev myself convarted,
jis' tu keep him frum killin me. An' es I know'd hit
wudn't interfare wif the relashun I bore tu the still
housis roun' thar, I didn't keer a durn. I jis' wanted
tu git ni ole Bullin, onst onsuspected, an' this wer the
bes' way tu du hit. I tuk a seat on the side steps ove
the pulpit, an' kivvered es much ove my straitch'd face es I could wif my han's, tu prove I wer in yearnis. Hit tuck powerful—fur I hearn a sorter thankful kine ove buzzin all over the congregashun. Ole Bullin his-sesef looked down at me, over his ole copper specks, an' hit sed jis' es plain es a look cud say hit: 'Yu am thar, ar you—durn yu, hits well fur yu that yu cum.' I tho't sorter differnt frum that. I tho't hit wud a been well fur yu, ef I hadent a-cum, but I didn't say hit jis then. Thar wer a monstrus crowd in that grove, fur the weather wer fine, an' b'levers wer plenty roun' about Rattilsnaik Springs. Ole Bullin gin out, an' they sung that hymne, yu know:

"Thar will be mournin, mournin yere, an' mournin thar,
On that dredful day tu cum."

"Thinks I, ole hoss, kin hit be possibil enybody hes tole yu what's a gwine tu happen; an' then I tho't that nobody know'd hit but me, and I wer cumforted. He nex tuck hisself a tex pow'fly mixed wif brimstone, an' trim'd wif blue flames, an' then he open'd. He cum-menced ontu the sinners; he threaten'd 'em orful, tried tu skeer 'em wif all the wust varmints he cud think ove, an' arter a while he got ontu the idear ove Hell-sarpints, and he dwelt on it sum. He tole 'em how the ole Hell-sarpints wud sarve em if they didn't repent; how cold they'd crawl over thar nakid bodys, an' how like ontu pitch they'd stick tu 'em es they crawled; how
they'd rap thar tails roun' thar naiks chokin clost, poke thar tungs up thar noses, an' hiss intu thar years. This wer the way they wer tu sarve men folks. Then he turned ontu the wimmen: tole 'em how they'd quile intu thar buzzims, an' how they wud crawl down onder thar flock-strings, no odds how tite they tied 'em, an' how sum ove the oldes' an' wus ones wud crawl up thar laigs, an' travil onder thar garters, no odds how tight they tied them, an' when the two armys ove Hell-sarpents met, then—— That las' remark fotch 'em. Ove all the screamin, an' hollerin, an' loud cryin, I ever hearn, begun all at onst, all over the hole groun' jis' es he hollered out that word 'then.' He kep on a bel lerin, but I got so buisy jis' then, that I didn't listen tu him much, fur I saw that my time fur ackshun hed cum. Now yu see, George, I'd cotch seven ur eight big pot-bellied lizzards, an' hed 'em in a littil narrer bag, what I had made a-purpus. Thar tails all at the bottim, an' so crowdid fur room that they cudent turn roun'. So when he wer a-ravin ontu his tip-toes, an' a-poundin the pulpit wif his fis'—onbenowenst tu enybody, I ontied my bag ove reptiles, put the mouf ove hit onder the bottim ove his britches-laig, an' sot intu pinchin thar tails. Quick es gunpowder they all tuck up his bar laig, makin a nise like squirrls a-climbin a shell-bark hickory. He stop't preachin rite in the middil ove the word 'damnation,' an' looked fur a mo ment like he wer a listenin fur sumthin—sorter like a
ole sow dus, when she hears yu a-whistlin fur the dorgs. The tarifick shape ove his feeters stopp’t the shoutin an’ screamin; instantly yu cud hear a cricket chirp, I gin a long groan, an’ hilt my head a-twixt my knees. He gin hisself sum orful open-handed slaps wif fust one han’ an’ then tuther, about the place whar yu cut the bes’ steak outen a beef. Then he’d fetch a vigrus ruff rub whar a bosses tail sprouts; then he’d stomp one foot, then tuther, then bof at onst. Then he run his han’ atween his waisbun an’ his shut an’ reach’d way down, an’ roun’ wif hit; then he spread his big laigs, an’ gin his back a good rattlin rub agin the pulpit, like a hog scratches hisself agin a stump, leanin tu hit pow’ful, an’ twitchin, an’ squirmin all over, es ef he’d slept in a dorg bed, ur ontu a pisant hill. About this time, one ove my lizzards scared an’ hurt by all this poundin’ an’ feelin, an’ scratchin, popp’d out his head frum the passun’s shut collar, an’ his ole brown naik, an’ wer a-surveyin the crowd, when ole Bullin struck at ’im, jis’ too late, fur he’d dodged back agin. The hell desarvin ole raskil’s speech now cum tu ’im, a’n sez he, ‘Pray fur me brethren an’ sisteren, fur I is a-rastilin wif the great inimy rite now! an’ his voice wer the mos’ pitiful, trimblin thing I ever hearn. Sum ove the wimmen fotch a painter yell, an’ a young docter, wif ramrod laigs, lean’d toward me monstrus knowin like, an’ sez he, ‘Clar case ove Delishus Tremenjus.’ I nodded my head, an’ sez I, ‘Yas, spechuly the tremen-
jus part, an' Ise feard hit haint at hits worst. Ole Bullin's eyes wer a-stickin out like ontu two buckeyes flung agin a mud wall, an' he wer a-cuttin up more shines nor a cockroach in a hot skillet. Off went the clamhammer coat, an' he flung hit ahine 'im like he wer a-gwine intu a fight; he hed no jackid tu take off, so he unbuttond his galluses, an' vigorously flung the ainds back over his head. He fotch his shut over-handed a durnd site faster nor I got outen my pasted one, an' then flung hit strait up in the air, like he jis' wanted hit tu keep on up furever; but hit lodged ontu a black-jack, an' I sed one ove my lizzards wif his tail up, a-racin about all over the ole dirty shut, skared too bad tu jump. Then he gin a sorter shake, an' a stompin kine ove twis', an' he cum outer his britches. He tuck 'em by the bottim ove the laigs, an' swung 'em roun' his head a time ur two, an' then fotch 'em down cherall-up over the frunt ove the pulpit. You cud a hear the smash a quarter ove a mile! Ni ontu fifteen shorten'd biskits, a boiled chicken, wif hits laigs crossed, a big dubbil-bladed knife, a hunk ove terbacker, a cob-pipe, sum copper ore, lots ove broken glass, a cork, a sprinkil ove whisky, a squirt, an' three lizzards flew permis-kusly all over that meetin-groun', outen the upper aind ove them big flax britches. One ove the smartes' ove my lizzards lit head-fust intu the buzzim ove a fat 'oman, es big es a skin'd hoss, an' ni ontu es ugly, who sot thuty yards off, a fannin hersef wif a tucky-tail.
Smart tu the las', by golly, he imejuntly commenced runnin down the centre ove her breas'-bone, an' kep on, I speck. She wer jis' boun' tu faint; an' she did hit fust rate—flung the tucky-tail up in the air, grabbed the lap ove her gown, gin hit a big histin an' fallin shake, rolled down the hill, tangled her laigs an' garters in the top ove a huckilberry bush, wif her head in the branch an' jis' lay still. She wer interestin, she wer, ontil a serious-lookin, pale-faced 'oman hung a nankeen ridin skirt over the huckilberry bush. That wer all that wer dun to'ards bringin her too, that I seed. Now ole Bullin hed nuffin left ontu 'im but a par ove heavy, low quarter'd shoes, short woolen socks, an' eel-skin garters tu keep off the cramp. His skeer hed druv him plum crazy, fur he felt roun' in the air, abuv his head, like he wer huntin sumthin in the dark, an' he beller'd out, 'Brethren, brethren, take keer ove yerselves, the Hell-sarpints hes got me!' When this cum out, yu cud a-hearn the screams tu Halifax. He jis' spit in his han's, an' loped over the frunt ove the pulpid kerdiff! He lit on top ove, an' rite amung the mos' pius part ove the congregashun. Ole Misses Chaneyberry sot wif her back tu the pulpit, sorter stoopin forrid. He lit a-stradil ove her long naik, a shuttin her up wif a snap, her head atwix her knees, like shuttin up a jack-knife, an' he sot intu gittin away his levil durndest; he went in a heavy lumberin gallop, like a ole fat waggon hoss, skared at a locomotive. When he jumpt a bainch he
shook the yeath. The bonnets, an' fans clar'd the way an' jerked most ove the children wif em, an' the rest he scrunched. He open'd a purfeckly clar track tu the woods, ove every livin thing. He weighed ni ontu three hundred, hed a black stripe down his back, like ontu a ole bridil rein, an' his belly wer 'bout the size, an' color ove a beef paunch, an' hit a-swingin out frum side tu side; he leand back frum hit, like a littil fell- ler a-totin a big drum, at a muster, an' I hearn hit plum tu whar I wer. Thar wer cramp-knots on his laigs es big es walnuts, an' mottled splotches on his shins; an' takin him all over, he minded ove a durnd crazy ole elephant, pussessed ove the devil, rared up on hits hind aind, an' jis' gittin frum sum imijut danger ur tribulashun. He did the loudest, an' skariest, an' fus- siest runnin I ever seed, tu be no faster nur hit wer, since dad tried tu outrun the ho'nets.

"Well, he disapear'd in the thicket jis' bustin—an' ove all the noises yu ever hear, wer made thar on that camp groun': sum wimen scream-in—they wer the skeery ones; sum larfin—they wer the wicked ones; sum cryin—they wer the fool ones, (sorter my stripe yu know;) sum tryin tu git away wif thar faces red—they wer the modest ones; sum lookin arter ole Bullin—they wer the curious ones; sum hangin clos't tu thar sweet-hearts—they wer the sweet ones; sum on thar knees wif thar eyes shot, but facin the way the ole mud turtil wer a-runnin—they wer the 'saitful ones; sum duin
nuthin—they wer the waitin ones; an' the mos' dan-
gerous ove all ove em by a durnd long site.

"I tuck a big skeer mysef arter a few rocks, an' sich like fruit, spattered ontu the pulpit ni ontu my head; an' es the Lovingoods, durn em! knows nuffin but tu run, when they gits skeerd, I jis' put out fur the swamp on the krick. As I started, a black bottil ove bald-face smashed agin a tree furninst me, arter missin the top ove my head 'bout a inch. Sum durn'd fool professor dun this, who hed more zeal or sence; fur I say that eny man who wud waste a quart ove even mean sperrits, fur the chance ove knockin a poor ornary devil like me down wif the bottil, is a bigger fool nor ole Squire Mackmullen, an' he tried tu shoot hissef wif a onloaded hoe-handle."

"Did they catch you Sut?"

"Ketch thunder! No sir! jis' look at these yere laigs! Skeer me, hoss, jis' skeer me, an' then watch me while I stay in site, an' yu'll never ax that fool question agin. Why, durn it, man, that's what the ait dullers am fur.

"Ole Barbelly Bullin, es they calls 'im now, never preached ontil yesterday, an' he hadn't the fust durn'd 'oman tu hear 'im, they hev seed too much ove 'im. Passuns ginerly hev a pow'ful strong holt on wimen; but, hoss, I tell yu thar ain't meny ove em kin run start nakid over an' thru a crowd ove three hundred wimen an' not injure thar karacters sum. Enyhow, hits a
kind ove show they'd ruther see one at a time, an' pick the passun at that. His tex' wer, 'Nakid I cum intu the world, an' nakid I'm a gwine outen hit, ef I'm spard ontil then.' He sed nakidness warnt much ove a sin, purtickerly ove dark nights. That he wer a weak, frail wum ove the dus', an' a heap more sich truck. Then he totch ontu me; sed I wer a livin proof ove the hell-desarvin nater ove man, an' that thar warnt grace enuf in the whole 'sociation tu saften my outside rind; that I wer 'a lost ball' forty years afore I wer born'd, an' the bes' thing they cud du fur the church, wer tu turn out, an' still hunt fur me ontil I wer shot. An' he never said Hell-sarpints onst in the hole preach. I b'leve, George, the durnd fools am at hit.

"Now, I wants yu tu tell ole Barbelly this fur me, ef he'll let me an' Sall alone, I'll let him alone—a-while; an' ef he don't, ef I don't lizzard him agin, I jis' wish I may be dod durnd! Skeer him if yu ken.

"Let's go tu the spring an' take a ho'n.

"Say George, didn't that ar Hell-sarpint sermon ove his'n, hev sumthin like a Hell-sarpint aplicashun? Hit looks sorter so tu me."
A RAZOR-GRINDER IN A THUNDER-STORM.

"Frums the orful faces yu's a-makin at that ar scrap ove lookin-glass, yu wants tu skeer yure picter, ur yu's et sumthin what hes cuttin aidges; which is hit, George?"

"Neither" said I.

"Well, p'raps sumbody hes been a-cuttin shoe-strings outen a sandy deer-skin wif yur rayshure; yu wants hit ground, don't yu? Bake Boyd's man cud a dun hit."

"Who was Bake Boyd's man? was he a negro?"

"Wus nor that; he wer a mighty mean Yankee ray-shure grinder, what wunst cum tu Knoxvillle a foot-back, wif a mercheen strapt onto his shoulders like onto a patent corn-sheller, an' he narated hit about, that he would grind raysures, scissors, ur pint needils, mon-s'ous cheap. He soon got tu grindin away fus' rate. He wer a pow'ful slow-speakin, dignerfied sorter varmint, an' short that hissef an' mercheen cummanded the respeck an' submishun ove the poperlashun, whatevver he went. That idear wus chased outen his skuli
thru his years, mons'ous quick, at Knoxville. He cudn't hev cum tu a better place than hit wer in them days, fur sweepin out the inside ove stuff up fellers' skulls clean ove all ole rusty, cob-web, bigited idears, an' then a fillin hit up fresh wif sumthin new an' activ; an' in the 'sort-mint wer allers wun king idear sure, an' hit wer in words sorter so: 'If I gits away alive, durn ef ever I cum yere agin.' I speck ni ontu a thousin fellers, off an' on, cum tu that ole town sufferin pow'ful wif a onintemitant attack ove swell-head, an' every durn'd wun ove em lef thar wif the words I spoke jis now, a-drapin ofen thar limber onder lips, sorter like a ole heart-broken hoss slobbers.

"Bake Boyd (Bake wer the short fur Bacon, an' Bacon wer his nickname yu know) wer ni ontu es clev-er a feller es ever wer born'd. Thar wer durn'd littil weevil in his wheat, mity small chance ove warter in his whisky, an' not a drap ove streakid blood in his veins. But he hed a besettin sin: he wer pow'fully pursessed wif the devil; he wer so chock full ove hit that his har wudn't lie still. He watched fur openins tu work off sum kind ove devilment, jist es clos't es a ole 'oman what wer wunst onsanctified hersef, watches her darters when a suckus ur a camp meetin am in heat."

"Well, Bake thort he seed a openin in that ar ray-sure-grindin establishmint, so he sot in tu make the durnd fool bleve that lecterin ontu the skyance ove raysure-sharpenin wer his speshul gif, an' that rite thar
wer the place tu try that sock on. Bake dwelt long ontu the crop ove dimes tu be gathered frum that field; that he'd make more than thar wer spots ontu forty fawns in July, not tu speak ove the big gobs ove repertashun he'd tote away; a shinin all over his close, like litnin bugs ontu a dorg fennil top. The argymint fotch him, particulary the spotted fawn part ove hit. But he wer a Yankee, an' wanted tu know, afore he begun, how many spots thar wur ontu wun fawn: so he went tu the stabil, an' axed ole Dick, Bake's hossler.

"The ole niggar scratched his hed, an' tole him, Marster, I'se never counted em, but I specks thar am a gallun, suah an' sartin.'

"He got Bake tu git sum 'vartisments printed, an' stuck up all over town. Bake show'd that he onderstood the 'vartisment bisness, fur he put the picter ove a rarin stud hoss at the top, a runaway buck niggar wif a bundil each side, while two barrils marked whisky, a wool-cardin mersheen, an' a cider mill top't off the bot-tum.

"While Bake wer a-doin ove this, ole Grinder wer a-ritin out the lecter. Hit wer a complikated sort ove dockymint—talked sorter like a feller wud tu a Kon stable, tu take his mind ofen the warrant he know'd he hed fur him, ontill he seed a chance tu run. Hit spoke in purtickeler ove the commit, Niagray Falls, the mer-lennium, hatchin chickins, fallin frum grace, an' makin mush outen sawdust, an' generally ove everything on
the A'mitey's green yeath, sceptin raysure-grindin, an' the depravity ove man, when he am a boy. He ortent tu hev lef that pint out, fur hit wer boys what he wer dealin wif jis' then, an' a.rite tight preacher mout hev call'd them deprav'd or onsanctified at leas'.

"Well, that nite the Court Hous wer plum full; everybody wer thar, sceptin Lum Jones, an' he wer hid out frum the Free Masons. Bake sot ahine the lectorin-mersheen, tu read frum the paper tu him when he furgot what wer in hit. Thar wer fotch intu the yard, clost tu the winder whar they wer a-standin, a ole brass canyun full tu the muzzle, wif powder an' red clay. Up in the lof by a trap door, an' plum over the feller's hed, sot Joe Jacksin, a-holdin ontu a half barril full ove warter outen a puddil, whar a misfortinat dead sow hed been floatin fur ten days.

"Well, the lecter begun, an' promised tu las' till day-break, fur the mersheen soon stall'd, an' Bake's juty wer tu gin hit ile by readin frum the paper; but he red so low that the man cudn't make out what he sed, so he twistid roun his hed an' whisper'd, 'louder an' plainer.' Bake, instid ove duin better, got wus—sot intu readin in sum furrin tung, sorter like Cherokee, wif a sprinkil ove Irish. Hit wer loud enuf; so fur so good; but hit lacked a durn'd site ove bein plainer. The raysure renovatur stood wif his hed high an' squar tu the congregashun, his eyes takin a site jis' abuv thar heds, an' a-gittin rounder an' bigger at every
word; you cud see the whites all roun them; an' he
wer a pursin up his mouf like ontu a tied bag. I wer
listnin fur him tu whistil nex thing.

"'Tshish! tshish!' sorter low like, now begun tu cum
outen the wimin an' boys, all over the house. The
ole men's specks begun tu shine, an' thar mouf ainds
hed started towar'd thar years. The feller hissef begun
tu twist sorter like pisants wer surveyin a railroad
route up his laigs; eyes still spreadin, an' the infunel
Cherokee gittin louder—not a durnd word in Inglish—
when 'bo-lang' went the canyun, litin up all the town
smashin in the winders, an' shakin down the plasterin.
Imejuntly Joe Jacksin up-sot the kaig, kerswish-se-
lush cum the warter ontu Mr. Grinder's hed, every drap
ove hit.

"Fur a momint he look'd like a iron statoot ove a
durn'd fool in a playin fountin.

"He wer dressst in a linnin bob-tail coat, an' trowsis.
an' no drawser; the warter made them hug him pow'ful
clost, an' look a heap thinner; yu cud see the adjact
laingth ove his shut-tail, the width ove the hem, an'
even tu the moles on his laigs, an' the har on his shins.

"He cum tu hissef like he wer used tu bein duck't,
shook the warter ofen hissef like ontu a dog, an' sez
he: 'Ladies an' gentlemen, when I seed the litenin,
an' hearn the thunder, I 'spected a pow'ful rain-storm,
an' hit am here.'" (Here he tuck a smell ove lust wun
cot sleeve, an' then tuther, an' turn'd up the pint ove
his nose.) 'So, owin tu the inclemuney ove the nite, I dismissis this yere congregashun, *siner diar,*' (here he tuck anuther smell at his sleeve;) 'an' ef yu hesn’t been vaxinashun’d fur the yaller fever, cholery, an' the black-tung, yu’d better leave this yere town, fur they’s all a-cummin if thar’s enything in the smell ove a rain. Nobody claim’d back thar dime, an' Bake can’t fur the soul ove him fix that case up tu this day, hu got the bes’ of hit, the raysure-grinder ur tuther side; sumtimes he thinks wun, sumtimes tuther.'

While Sut was telling this story, a fat-headed young man listened throughout without moving a muscle of his face; when it was finished he raised his expressionless eyes and asked: "Did anybody laugh at the unfortunate man that night, Mr. Lovingood?"

Sut eye’d him for a moment, from head to foot and back again, with an expression of supreme contempt, and shambling off, looking back over his shoulder, said: "Yu mus’ be a dam fool."
OLD SKISSIM'S MIDDLE BOY.

When I war 'a littil over half grown, hed sprouted my tail feathers, an' wer beginnin tu crow, thar wer a livin in the neighborhood a dredful fat, mean, lazy boy, 'bout my age. He wer the middil son ove a ole lark, name Skissim. He tinkered ontu ole clocks, an' spin-in wheels, et lye hominy, an' exhortid at meetin fur a livin, while this middil boy ove hisen, did the sleepin fur the hole famurly. He cud beat a hog an' a hungry dorg eatin, an' then beat his eatin wif his sleepin, es bad es his eatin beat the eatin ove a rat, arter bein shut in a church, ur a snake in a jug wif no mouf tu hit. They waked him tu eat, an' then hed tu wake him agin tu make him quit eatin; waked him tu go tu the spring, an' waked him tu start back agin; waked him tu say his prayers, an' waked him tu stop sayin 'em. In fac they wer allers a-wakin him, an' he wer allers a-goin tu sleep agin. Ole Skissim waked 'im wif a waggin whip, an' a buckshot in the cracker, what he toted apupus. His mam waked him wif the tea-kittil an' scaldin warter. Bof the buck-shot cracker an' the warter los thar vartu et las, an' they jis' gin him over tu
Old Skissim's Middle Boy.

Onaindin sleepin, an' onmitigated hardness ove hed. Charley Dickens's son, the fat boy, mout been es ni kin tu him es a secund cuzzin, ef his mam wer a pow'ful wakeful 'oman.

I hedn't foun' out then, sartinly, that I wer a natr'l born durnd fool. I sorter suspissiond hit, but still hed hopes. So I wer fool enuf tu think I wer smart enuff tu break him frum snoozin all the time, so I lay wake ove nites fur a week, fixin the way tu du hit; an' that minds me tu tell yu what I thinks ove plannin an' studyin: hit am ginerly no count. All pends, et las' on what yu dus an' how yu kerries yursef at the moment ove aekshan. Sarcumstances turn about pow'ful fas'; an' all yu kin du is tu think jis' es fas es they kin turn, an' jis' es they turn, an' ef yu du this, I'm durnd ef yu don't git out sumhow. Long studyin am like preparin a supply ove warter intu a warm hole barril, tu put out fire: when the fire dus cum, durn'd ef yu don't hev tu hustil roun pow'ful fas', an' git more warter, fur that's nun in the barril. But es I wer a-tellin yu, I studied out at las' a plan what I thort wud wake the devil; an' I sot in tu kerrin hit out.

The ole man Skissim an' his wife went tu a nite meetin, an' tuck the ballance ove his ur rather her brats —a feller shu'd allers be pow'ful keerful in speakin on that pint. I'se allers hearn that hit tuck a mons'us wise brat tu know hits daddy, an' I thinks hit takes a wiser daddy tu know his own brats. Dad never wud
speak sartin bout eny ove our famerly but me, an' he counted fur that by sayin I wer by a long shot tu cussed a fool tu belong tu enybody else, so I am å Lovin-good. My long laigs sumtimes sorter bothers me, but then mam tuck a pow'ful skeer et a san-hill crane a-sittin on a peel'd well-pole, an' she out-run her shadder thuty yards in cumin half a mile. I speck I owes my laigs an' speed tu that sarcumstance an' not tu eny fraud on mam's part.

Well, they went tu nite meetin an' lef him in the kitchin fas' asleep, belevin tu fine him right thar when they cum back; but they wer mistaken'd that pop, fur when they cum they foun the widest awake boy ever born'd in that ur eny uther house, ur outen doors either, an' es tu bein rite thar he warn't by a durn'd site; he wer here, thar, an' every whar, et the same time, an' ef he hed any apertite fur vittils jis' then, he didn't hang out his sign, that I cud see.

They lef him sittin ontu a split-bottom cheer, plum asleep all over, even tu his ole hat. I tuck about thuty foot ove clothes line, an' tied him tu the cheer by his neck, body, an' arms, levin his laigs loose. He looked sorter like the Lion in the spellin-book, when the rat wer a-cuttin a fish net off ove him. That wern't a skeer'd rat, wer he? I hed him safe now tu practize on, an' I sot in tu duin hit, sorter this way: I painted his face the culler ove a nigger coal-burner, scept a white ring roun his eyes; an' frum the corners ove his mouf,
sorter downards, slouch-wise, I lef a white strip. Hit made his mouf look sorter like ontu a hoss track an' ni ontu es big. He wer a fine picter tu study, ef your mind wer fond ove skeery things. He look't savidge es a sot steel trap, baited wif asnick, an' wer jis' fit fur tresun, straterjim, an' tu spile things. Tu this day, when I dreams ove the devil, dad, Passun Bullin, an' uther orful oppressive things, that infunel boy, es he look't that nite, am durnd intermitly mix't wif the hole ove em. I speck he's dead is the reason ove hit.

I screw'd ontu each ove his years a par ove iron han- vices, what his dad squeezed ole clocks, an' crac't warnuts wif, an' they hung down like over-grow'd year- rings; I tied a gridiron tu wun ankil, an' a par ove fire-tongs tu tuther; I pour'd a bottil ove groun red- pepper down his back, onder his shut; I turn'd loose a pint ove June-bugs, what I kotch apupus, intu his buz- zum, an' buttoned em up; I tied a baskit full ove fire crakers tu the cheer back, tu his har, an' tu his wrists; I button'd up a big grey-whisker'd aggravated ole rat, tied wif a string intu the slack ove his britches; tuther aind ove the string wer fas' ontu his gallus button, an the rat, like all the res' ove that tribe, imejuntly sot in cuttin his way out; but owin tu his parvarse nater ur the darkness ove the place, he sot in tu cuttin the wrong way; he wer a workin towards the back-bone, an' fur- der frum the britches, every cut. I learnt this fac' frum the cheer risin frum the flure, an' fallin agin jis'
tu rise imejuntly a littil higher, an' sum sounds, a mix-
try ove snort, snore, grunt, an' groan, which he wer be
ginin tu isoo tolabil fas', an' gettin louder every bounce
ove the cheer, an' becumin more like ontu a howl every
pop. In the beginin ove his oneasines he dream'd ove
wagin whip, nex' he dream'd ove a tea-kittil es big es a
still, an' lots ove bilin wartzar, an' nex he dremp ove
bof ove 'em; an' now he wer a dreamin that the tea-
kittil wer a steam ingine, a drivin the waggin whip, an'
a cottin gin wif red hot saws fifteen hundred licks a
minit, an' that he wer in the cottin hopper.

I now thot hit ni ontu the proper time tu tetch the
 crackers, so es tu hev everything bar hits shar in the
kontemplated cummin waknin. An' I did hit. The
fust handful ur so gwine off help'd, wif the industry ove
that energetic ole rat, the sarchin ove the red pepper, an'
the permiskus scratchin roun ove the bugs, tu begin tu
wake him sorter gradully, a littil faster nor light bread
rises, an' a littil slower then a yeathquake wakes-wea-
zels. A few hundred more gwine off, still hevin the
rat, pepper, an' insex tu back em, got him wide enuf
awake tu bleve that he wer threatened wif sum orful
pussonal calamerty, what wanted pow'ful quick work
on his part tu dodge. He wer awake now all over,
even tu his durnd ole hat, an' he show'd hit in es meny
ways es a cat dus, lock'd up in a empty room wif a
strange an' interprisin big dorg.

He grabbed the fire shovil, an' bounc'd half bent
(the cheer kep him frum straitin up) all over that kitch- en, a strikin over-handed, onder-handed, up-handed, down-handed, an' lef-handed, at every ’spishus shadder he seed. He fit by the light ove ten million sparks; he wer es active as a smut-mercheen in full blast, an' every grain ove wheat a spark. An' he wer a hollerin every- thing anybody ever did holler in dreadful tribulashun ove spirit, even tu, "Now I lay me down tu sleep," an' "Gloree."

When I'se in trubbil, skeer, ur tormint, I dus but wun thing, an' that's onresistabil, onekeeled, an' durn'd fas' runnin, an' I jis' keeps at hit till I gits cumfort. Now his big idear onder nise an' varigated hurtin wer tu fite, an' keep on a-fitin, ontil peace ove mine cum. I never seed sich keryins on in all my born'd days. He made more fuss, hit more licks at more things, wer in more places, an' in more shapes, in a shorter time, then eny mortal auctioneer cud tell ef he hed es meny tungs es a baskit full ove buckils. Every now an' then he'd gin his head a vishus, vigrus shake, an' the han- vices wud hit him fore an' arter, till his skull rattiled like ontu a ole gourd.

The ole Skissim an' his tribe cum home frum meet- in, an' hearin the onyeathly riot, thort sumbody hed opened a dorggery in thar kitchen, an' that a neighbor- hood fite wer gwine on, an' every feller's dorg along. They rushed in tu drive out the crowd, an' capter the whisky, an' a durnder more misfortinit mistake never
wer made by a man, 'oman, an' a string ove fifteen brats, since ole Bill Shivers went fur a runnin threshin-meeshen tu smash hit, thinkin hit wer a big musick-box.

The ole hoss hisse'f imejuntly cum in contack wif a holesum knock down, what calm'd him into sumthin mons'us like sleep, fur about a minit. Now a heap ove things ken happen in a minit, purtickerly ef thar's sumbody who hes sot his hole soul tu the business ove makin em happen. Hit wer so in that kitchen. Agin the ole feller cum tu the ole 'oman wer knocked hed fust intu the meal-barril, whar she wer breathin more meal nur air, an' she wer snortin hit up over the aidges ove the barril like hit wer a fountin playin corn meal. The ol'est gal wer sturn fus' in a soap-kittil, an' she wor a-makin suds outen sum ove hit. The nex' wun wer laingthwise belly down in the pot corner. The biggest boy wer whar the back-log orter been, ontu his all fours a-scratchin up all the embers an' ashes, a-tryin tu cum out frum thar. Anuther cub, in a jackid wif a wun inch tail, wer knocked plum thru the tin intu the safe amung the cold vitils an' things. A littil gal, doll baby an' all, wer on the top shelf ove the cup-board, amung the delf, a-screamin like a littil steam whistil.

The neighbors wer a-getherin in roun the nise an' rumpus, an' not a durn'd wun hed the least idear ove what wer wrong, sceptin ove me. I onderstood hit all, durn'd fool es I is. Tu 'scape frum bein 'spishioned, I
sot in tu cuttin the cheer loose es I got chances, an' a-keepin outen the range ove that flyin fire shovil, fur hit wer still spreadin hurtin an' mischief on a perpetul moshun plan. Everybody hit totch fell, an' everything hit cum agin got grief. The tin buckits look'd like drunk men's hats. Pails hed lef' thar hoops, an' the delf war was in scrimpshuns. When he got divorced frum the cheer, I tho't he'd sorter simmer down. But no sir! He got wus, an' did his work faster an' better; he wer as crazy as a bed-bug, an' as savidge as a mad-dorg.

I seed a-cummin, a ole widder, what wer a pow'ful pius turn'd pusson, in the same church wif ole Skissim, an' she wer the news-kerrier gineral ove the neighborhood. Folks sed that they hed a religus feelin fur each uther, what led tu meny love-feas, wif nobody at em but tharsefs, an' wer bof doin mouns'ous well, considerin the thorn in the flesh. Sez she—

"Oh, my soul! Du tell me what hes happened! Oh, lordy massy!" sed I, "hits a-happenin yet!" a-lookin orful solemn in the moonshine. Sez I, "I'll tell yu, es I knows yu won't speak ove hit; fur ef hit gits out, hit mout make the pepil sorter think hard ove Mister Skissim. He cum home frum meetin plum crazy, talkin about the seventh cumandment, an' he's sot intu murderin hes folks wif a crowbar. He hes dun got his wife an' six ove the brats; thar a-lyin in thar es cold es krout; an' he's hot arter the rest ove em; sez he's in a
hurry tu git thru, es he hes \textit{yu} tu kill an' salt down afore day. Now I know by that he's turn'd durned fool."

She never sed a word, but put out fur Squir Haley's, an' swore her life agin ole Skissim, an' tuck out a warrant fur him a-chargin murder, arson, blasphemy, fleabottomry an' rape. Hit skeer'd ole Skissim ontil he run away.

By the time I got dun inlitenin the widder, that ar onquinchable boy hed the kitchen all tu hissef. Everybody wer feard tu go ni the door. Now yu cudent guess in ten year what he then went an' did. He jis' made a piller outen the cheer, an' sot intu sleepin agin. Ef ever I'se call'd on tu stop his sleepin eny more agin, I'll try a muskit an' sixteen buckshot, at jis' about ten steps.
BLOWN UP WITH SODA.

Sut's hide is healed—the wounds received in his sudden separation from his new shirt have ceased to pain, and, true to his instincts, or rather "a famerly dispersition," es he calls it, he "pitches in," and gets awfully blown up by a wild mountain girl. Hear him, poor fellow!

"George, did yu ever see Sicily Burns? Her dad lives at the Rattil-snake Spring, clost ontu the Georgia line."

"Yes, a very handsome girl."

"Handsome! that ar word don't kiver the case; hit sounds sorter like callin good whiskey strong water, when yu ar ten mile frum a still-hous, hit a rainin, an' yer flask only haf full. She shows amung wimen like a sunflower amung dorg fennil, ur a hollyhawk in a patch ove smartweed. Sich a buzzim! Jis' think ove two snow balls wif a strawberry stuck but-aineded intu bof on em. She takes adzactly fifteen inches ove garter clar ove the knot, stans sixteen an' a 'alf hans hi, an' weighs one hundred an' twenty-six in her petticoat.
BLOWN UP WITH SODA.

af’re brek’fus’. She cudent crawl thru a whisky barrel wif bof heads stove out, nur sit in a common arm-cheer, while yu cud lock the tōp hoop ove a chun, ur a big dorg collar, roun the huggin place.”

“The what, Sut?”

“The wais’ yu durn oninishiated gourd, yu! Her har’s es black es a crow’s wing et midnite, ur a nigger hanlin charcoal when he’s hed no brek’fus’; hit am es slick es this yere bottil, an’ es long es a hoss’s tail. I’ve seed her jump over a split-bottim cheer wifout showin her ankils, ur ketchin her dress ontu the knobs. She cud cry an’ larf et the same time, an’ either lov’d ur hated yu all over. Ef her hate fell ontu yu, yu’d feel like yu’d been whipp’d wif a pizen vine, ur a broom made outen nettils when yer breeches an’ shut wer bof in the wash-tub. She kerried enuf devil about her tu run crazy a big sett’lment ove Job’s children; her skin wer es white es the inside ove a frogstool, an’ her cheeks an’ lips es rosey es a pearch’s gills in dorgwood blossum time—an’ sich a smile! why, when hit struck yu far an’ squar hit felt jis’ like a big ho’n ove onrecti-fied ole Munongahaley, arter yu’d been sober fur a month, a tendin ove a ten hoss prayer-meetin twist a day, an’ mos’ ove the nites.

“Three ove her smiles when she wer a tryin ove her-sef, taken keerfully ten minutes apart, wud make the gran’ captin ove a temprunce s’iety so durn’d drunk, he wudn’t no his britches frum a par ove bellowses, ur a
pledge frum a—a—warter-pot. Oh! I be burned of hits eny use talkin, that ar gal cud make me murder ole Bishop Soul, hissef, ur kill mam, not tu speak ove dad, ef she jis' hinted she wanted sich a thing dun. Sich an 'oman cud du more devilmint nur a loose stud hoss et a muster groun', ef she only know'd what tools she totes, an' I se sorter beginin tu think she no's the use ove the las' durnd wun, tu a dot. Her ankils wer es roun', an' not much bigger nur the wrist ove a rifle-gun, an' when she wer a-dancin, ur makin up a bed, ur gittin over a fence—— Oh durn sich wimen! Why aint they all made on the hempbreak plan, like mam, ur Betts Carr, ur Suke Miller, so they wundn't bother a feller's thinker et all.

"George, this worl am all 'rong enyhow, more tem-tashun than perventitive; ef hit wer ekal, I'd stand hit. What kin the ole prechurs an' the ugly wimen 'spect ove us, 'sposed es we ar tu sich invenshuns es she am? Oh, hits jis' no use in thar talkin, an' groanin, an' sweatin tharsefs about hit; they mus' jis' upset nater on-tu her head, an' keep her thar, ur shet up. Less taste this yere whisky."

Sut continued, wiping his mouth on his shirt-sleeve:

"I se hearn in the mountins a fust rate fourth proof smash ove thunder cum onexpected, an' shake the yeath, bringin along a string ove litenin es long es a quarter track, an' es bright es a weldin heat, a-racin down a big pine tree, tarin hit intu broom splits, an' toof pickers,
an' raisin a cloud ove dus', an' bark, an' a army ove lim's wif a smell sorter like the devil wer about, an' the long darnin needil leaves fallin roun wif a tif—tif—quiet sorter soun, an' then a quiverin on the yeath es littil snakes die; an' I felt quar in my in'ards, sorter ha'f cumfurt, wif a littil glad an' rite smart ove sorry mix'd wif hit.

"I'se seed the rattil-snake squar hissef tu cum at me, a sayin z-e-e-e-e, wif that nisey tail ove his'n, an' I felt quar agin—mons'rous quar. I've seed the Oconee River jumpin mad frum rock tu rock wif hits clear, cool warter, white foam, an' music"—

"What, Sut?"

"Music; the rushin warter dus make music; so dus the wind, an' the fire in the mountin, an' hit gin me an oneasy queerness agin; but every time I look'd at that gal Sicily Burns, I hed all the feelins mix'd up, ove the litenin, the river, an' the snake, wif a totch ove the quicksilver sensashun a huntin thru all my veins fur my ticklish place.

"Tu gether hit all in a bunch, an' tie hit, she wer gal all over, frum the pint ove her toe-nails tu the aind ove the longes' har on the highis knob on her head—gal all the time, everywhar, an' wun ove the exhitenis kine. Ove corse I lean'd up tu her, es closest es I dar tu, an' in spite ove these yere laigs, an' my appetite fur whisky, that ar shut-skinin bisness, an' dad's actin hoss, she sorter lean'd tu me, jis' a scrimpshun, sorter like a keerful
man salts uther pepil’s cattil in the mountin, barly enuf
tu bring em back tu the lick-bog sum day—that’s the
way she salted me, an’ I ’tended the lick-log es reg’lar
es the old bell cow; an’ I wer jis’ beginin tu think I
wer ontu the rite trail tu es much cumfurt, an’ stayin
awake a-purpus, es ole Brigham Young wif all his sad-
dil-culler’d wimen, an’ the papers tu fetch more, ef he
wants em.

“Well, wun day a cussed, palaverin, inyun-eatin
Yankee pedlar, all jack-nife an’ jaw, cum tu ole man
Burns wif a carryall full ove appil-parin-mersheens,
jewsharps, calliker, ribbons, sody-powder, an’ uther
durn’d truck.

“Now mine, I’d never hearn tell ove sody-powder in
my born’d days; I didn’t know hit frum Beltashazur’s
off ox; but I no’s now that hit am wus nur gunpowder
fur hurtin, an’ durn’d ni es smart tu go off.

“That ar Yankee pedlar hes my piusest prayer, an’ I
jis wish I hed a kaig ove the truck intu his cussed
paunch, wif a slow match cumin out at his mouf,
an’ I hed a chunk ove fire. The feller what foun a
mossel ove ’im big enuf tu feed a cockroach, orter be
turn’d loose tu pastur amung seventy-five purty wimen,
an’ foun in whisky fur life, becase ove his good eyes in
huntin los’ things. George, a Yankee pedlar’s soul
wud hev more room in a turnip-seed tu fly roun in.
than a leather-wing bat hes in a meetin-hous; that’s
jis’ so.
"Sicily he'd bot a tin box ove the cold bilin truck, an' hid hit till I cum tu the lick-log agin, yu know. Well, I jis' happen'd tu pass nex' day, an' ove corse stopp'd tu injoy a look at the temtashun, an' she wer mity luvin tu me. I never felt the like—put wun arm roun my naik, an' tuther whar the susingil goes roun a hoss, tuck the inturn ontu me wif her lef' foot, an' gin me a kiss. Sez she—

"Sutty, luv, I'se got sumthin fur yu, a new sensashun"——

"An' I b'leve in hit strong, fur I begun tu feel hit pow'ful. My toes felt like I wer in a warm krink wif minners a-nibblin at em; a cole streak wer a racin up an' down my back like a lizzard wif a tucky hen arter 'im; my hans tuck the ager, an' my hart felt hot an' satisfied like. Then hit wer that I'd a-cut ole Soul's froat wif a hansaw, an' never batted my eye, ef she'd a-hinted the needsesity.

"Then she pour'd 'bout ten blue papers ove the fizilin powder intu a great big tumbler, an' es meny white papers intu anuther, an' put ni ontu a pint ove warter intu bof on em, stir'd em up wif a case-nife, an' gritted a morsel ove nutmaig on top, the 'saitful she torment lookin es solemn es a jasack in a snow storm, when the fodder gin out. She hilt wun, an' tole me tu drink tuther. I swaller'd hit at wun run; tasted sorter salty like, but I tho't hit wer part ove the sensashun. But I wer slitey mistaken'd; hit wer yet tu cum, an'
warn't long 'bout hit, hoss, better b'leve. Ternally durn all sensashuns ove every spot an' stripe! I say. Then she gin me tuther, an' I sent hit a chasin the fus' instal-mint tu the sag ove my paunch, race-hoss way. Yu see I'd got the idear onder my har that hit wer luv-pow-ners, an' I'd swaller'd the devil red hot frum home, a-thinkin that. Luv-powders _frum her!_ jis' think ove hit yerse'f solemnly a minit, an' sit still ef yu kin.

"Jis' 'bout the time I wer ketchin my breff; I tho't I'd swaller'd a thrashin-meersheen in full blast, wif a cuppil ove bull-dorgs, an' they hed sot intu fitin; an' I felt sumthin cumin up my swaller, monstrus like a hi pressur steamboat. I cud hear hit a-snortin, and scizzin. _Kotch agin, by the great golly!_ tho't I; same famerly dispersishun tu make a durn'd fool ove myse'f jis' es ofen es the sun sets, an' fifteen times ofener ef thar's a half a chance. Durn dad evermore, amen! I say.

"I happen'd tu think ove my hoss, an' I broke fur him. I stole a hang-dorg look back, an' thar lay Sicily, flat ove her back in the porch, elapin her hans, screamin wif laughin, her feet up in the air, a-kickin em a-pas' each uther like she wer tryin tu kiek her slippers off. I'se pow'ful sorry I wer too bizzy tu look at em. Thar wer a road ove foam frum the hous' tu the hoss two foot wide, an' shoe mouf deep—looked like hit hed been snowin—a-poppin, an' a-hissin, an' a-bilin like a tub ove soap-suds
wif a red hot mole-board in hit. I gethered a cherry tree lim'es I run, an' I lit a-straddil ove ole Blackey, a-thrashin his hide like the devil beatin tan-bark, an' a-hissin wus nur four thousin mad ganders outen my mouf, eyes, nose, an' years. All this waked the ole hoss, an' he fotch one rar, one kiek, an' then he went—he jis' mizzel'd, skar'd. Oh lordy! how the foam rolled, an' the hoss flew! Es we turned the corner ove the gardin lot, I hearn Sicily call, es clar es a bugle:

"'Hole hit down, Mister Lovingood! hole hit down! hits a cure fur puppy luv; hole hit down!'"

"Hole hit down! Hu ever hearn sich a onpossibil—Why, rite then I wer a-feelin the bottim ove my paunch cumin up arter hit, inside out, jis' like the bottim ove a green champain bottil. I wer spectin tu see hit every blast. That, wif what Sicily sed, wer a-hurtin my thinker pow'ful bad, an' then the ise-warter idear, that hit warn't a luv-powder arter all that hurtin—takin all tugether, I wer sorter wishin hit mout keep on till I wer all biled tu foam, plum tu my heel-strings.

"I wer aimin fur Dr. Goodman's, at the Hiwasee Copper Mine, tu git sumthin tu simmer hit down wif, when I met ole Clapshaw, the suckit-rider, a-travelin to'ards sumbody's hot biskit an' fried chicken. As I cum tarin along, he hilt up his hans like he wanted tu pray fur me; but es I wanted sumthin tu reach furder, an' take a ranker holt nur his prars cud, I jis' rambled ahead. I wer hotarter a ten-hoss dubbil-actin steam
"Hole 'em down, Mister Lovin'good! hole 'em down! this a case for puppy fig: hole it down!"

HOLE UP WITH SODA
paunch-pump, wif wun aind sock'd deep into my soda lake, an' a strong manbody doctur at tuther; hit wer my big want jis' then. He tuck a skeer, es I wer cumin strait fur him; his faith gin out, an' he dodged, flat hat, hoss, an' saddil-bags, into the thicket. I seed his hoss's tail fly up over his back, es he disappear'd into the bushes; thar mus' a-been spurrin gwine on 'bout thar. I liked his moshuns onder a skeer rite well; he made that dodge jis' like a mud-turkil draps ofen a log when a big steamboat cums tarin a-pas'. Es he pass'd ole man Burns's, Sicily hailed 'im tu ax ef he met enybody gwine up the road in a sorter hurry. The poor devil tho't that p'raps he mout; warnt sure, but he hed seed a dreadful forewarnin, ur a ghos', ur ole Belzebub, ur the Tariff. Takin all things tugether, however, in the litil time spar'd tu 'im fur 'flection, hit mus' a-been a crazy, long-laiged shakin Quaker, flecin frum the rath tu cum, on a black an' white spotted hoss, a-whipin 'im wif a big brush; an' he hed a white beard what cum frum jis onder his eyes down tu the pumil ove the saddil, an' then forked an' went tu his knees, an' frum thar drapp'd in bunches es big es a crow's nes', tu the groun; an' he hearn a soun like ontu the rushin ove mitey warters, an' he wer pow'fully exersized 'bout hit enyhow. Well, I guess he wer, an' so wer his fat hoss, an' so wer ole Blackey, an' more so by a durn'd site wer me mysef. Arter he cumpos'd hissef he rit out his fool noshuns fur Sicily, that hit wer a new steam invenshun,
tu spread the Catholic doctrin, an' tote the Pope's bulls
tu pastur in distunt lans, made outen sheet iron, ingin
rubber, tann'd leather, ise cream, an' fat pine, an' that
the hoss's tail wer made outen iron wire, red hot at the
pint, an' a stream ove sparks es long es the steerin-oar
ove a flatboat foller'd thararter; an' takin hit all tu-
gether hit warn't a safe thing tu meet in a lane ove a
dark nite; an' he tho't he hed a call over the mountin
tu anuther sarkit; that chickens warn't es plenty over
thar, but then he wer a self-denynin man.

"Now, George, all this beard, an' spotted hoss, an'
steam, an' fire, an' snow, an' wire tails, wer durn'd
skeer'd suckit rider's humbug; hit all cum outen my
paunch, wifout eny vomitin ur coaxin, an' ef hit hedn't,
I'd a dun been busted intu more scaps nur thar's aigs
in a big catfish.

"'Hole hit down, Mister Lovingood! hole hit down!' 
Now warn't that jis' the durndes' onreasonabil reques'
ever an 'oman made ove man? She mout jis es well
ax'd me tu swaller my hoss, an' then skin the cat on
a cob-web. She's pow'ful on docterin tho', I'll swar
tu that."

"Why, Sut?"

"Kase she cur'd my puppy-luv wif wun dost, durn
her! George, am sody pizen?"

"No; why?"

"I sorter 'specked hit wer, an' I sot in, an' et yarbs,
an' grass, an' roots, till I'se pounch'd out like ontu a ole
cow; my hole swaller an’ paunch am tann’d hard es sole leather. I axes rot-gut no odds now. Yere’s a drink tu the durndes’ fool in the worl’—jis’ me!”

And the bottom of Sut’s flask flashed in the sun light.
“Hey Ge-orgie!” rang among the mountain slopes; and looking up to my left, I saw “Sut,” tearing along down a steep point, heading me off, in a long kangaroo lope, holding his flask high above his head, and hat in hand. He brought up near me, banteringly shaking the half-full “tickler,” within an inch of my face.

“What am you gwine? take a suck, hoss? This yere truck’s ole. I kotch hit myse’f, hot this mornin frum the still wum. Nara durn’d bit ove strike-nine in hit—I put that ar piece ove burnt dried peach in myse’f tun gin hit color—better nur ole Bullen’s plan: he puts in tan ooze, in what he sells, an’ when that haint handy, he uses the red warter outen a pon’ jis’ below his barn;—makes a pow’ful natral color, but don’t help the taste much. Then he correcks that wif red pepper; hits an orful mixtry, that whisky ole Bullen makes; no wonder he seed ‘Hell-sarpints.’ He’s pisent ni ontu three quarters ove the b’levin parts ove his congregashun wif hit, an’ tuther quarter he’s sot intu ruff stealin an’ cussin. Ef his still-’ous don’t burn down, ur he peg out hisse’f, the neighborhood am ruinated a-pas’ salva-
shun. Haint he the durndes sampil ove a passun yu ever seed enyhow?

"Say George, du yu see these yere well-poles what I uses fur laigs? Yu sez yu sees em, dus yu?"

"Yes."

"Very well; I passed 'em a-pas' each uther tuther day, right peart. I put one out a-head jis' so, an' then tuther 'bout nine feet a-head ove hit agin jis' so, an' then kep on a-duin hit. I'll jis' gin yu leave tu go tu the devil ha'f hamon, ef I didn't make fewer tracks tu the mile, an' more tu the minit, than wer ever made by eny human man body, since Bark Wilson beat the saw-log frum the top ove the Frog Mountin intu the Oconee River, an' dove, an' dodged hit at las'. I hes allers look'd ontu that performince ove Bark's as onekel'd in histery, allers givin way tu dad's ho'net race, however.

"George, every livin thing hes hits pint, a pint ove sum sort. Ole Bullen's pint is a durn'ed fust rate, three bladed, dubbil barril'd, warter-proof, hypockracy, an' a never-tirein appetit fur bal'-face. Sicily Burns's pint am tu drive men folks plum crazy, an' then bring em too agin. Gin em a rale Orleans fever in five min-its, an' then in five minits more, gin them a Floridy ager. Durn her, she's down on her heels flat-footed now. Dad's pint is tu be king ove all durn'd fools, ever since the day ove that feller what cribb'd up so much co'n down in Yegipt, long time ago, (he run outen his coat yu minds.) The Bibil tells us hu wer the
stronges' man—hu wer the bes' man—hu wer the meekis' man, an' hu the wises' man, but leaves yu tu guess hu wer the bigges' fool.

"Well, eny man what cudent guess arter readin that ar scrimmage wif a 'oman 'bout the coat, haint sense enuf tu run into the hous', ef hit wer rainin ded cats, that's all. Mam's pint am in kitchen insex, bakin hoecake, bilin greens, an' runnin bar laiged. My pint am in takin aboard big skeers, an' then beatin enybody's hoss, ur skared dorg, a-runnin frum onder em agin. I used tu think my pint an' dad's wer jis' the same, sulky, unmix'd king durn'd fool; but when he acted hoss, an' mistook hossflies fur ho'nets, I los' heart. Never mine, when I gits his 'sperence, I may be king fool, but yet great golly, he gets frum bad tu wus, monstrus fas'.

"Now ef a feller happens tu know what his pint am, he kin allers git along, sumhow, purvided he don't swar away his liberty tu a temprins s'ciety, live tu fur frum a still-'ous, an' too ni a chu'ch ur a jail. Them's my sentimints on 'pints,'—an' yere's my sentimints ontu folks: Men wer made a-purpus jis' tu eat, drink, an' fur stayin awake in the yearly part ove the nites: an' wimen wer made tu cook the vittils, mix the sperits, an' help the men du the stayin awake. That's all, an' nuthin more, onless hits fur the wimen tu raise the devil atwix meals, an' knit socks atwix 'drams, an' the men tu play short kerds, swap hosses wif fools, an' fite fur exersise, at odd spells."
“George, yu don’t onderstan life yet scarcely at all, got a heap tu larn, a heap. But ’bout my swappin my laigs so fas’—these yere very par ove laigs. I hed got about a fox squirril skin full ove biled co’n juice packed onder my shut, an’ onder my hide too, I mout es well add, an’ wer aimin fur Bill Carr’s on foot. When I got in sight ove ole man Burns’s, I seed ni on- tu fifty bosses an’ muels hitch’d tu the fence. Durnashun! I jis’ then tho’t ove hit, ’twer Sicily’s wedding day. She married ole Clapshaw, the suckit rider. The very feller hu’s faith gin out when he met me sendin sody all over creashun. Suckit-riders am sur- jestif things tu me. They preaches agin me, an’ I hes no chance tu preach back at them. Ef I cud I’d make the institushun behave hitsef better nur hit dus. They hes sum wunderful pints, George. Thar am two things nobody never seed: wun am a dead muel, an’ tuther is a suckit-ride’s grave. Kaze why, the he muels all turn intu old field school-masters, an’ the she ones intu strong minded wimen, an’ then when thar time cums, they dies sorter like uther folks. An’ the suckit-ride’s ride ontil they marry; ef they marrys money, they turns intu store-keepers, swaps bosses, an’ stays away ove colleckshun Sundays. Them what marrys, an’ by sum orful mistake misses the money, jis’ turns intu pol- ertishuns, sells ‘ile well stock,’ and’ dies sorter in the human way too.

“But ’bout the wedding. Ole Burns hed a big black
an' white bull, wif a ring in his snout, an' the rope tied up roun his ho'ns. They rid 'im tu mill, an' sich like wif a saddil made outen two dorgwood forks, an' two clapboards, kivered wif a ole piece ove carpet, rope girth, an' rope stirrups wif a loop in hit fur the foot. Ole 'Sock,' es they call'd the bull, hed jis' got back frum mill, an' wer turn'd intu the yard, saddil an' all, tu solace hissef a-pickin grass. I wer slungin roun the outside ove the hous', fur they hedn't hed the manners tu ax me in, when they sot down tu dinner. I wer pow'fully hurt 'bout hit, an' happen'd tu think—**sody. So I sot in a-watchin fur a chance tu du sumthin. I fus' tho't I'd shave ole Clapshaw's hoss's tail, go tu the stabil an' shave Sicily's mare's tail, an' ketch ole Burns out, an' shave his tail too. While I wer a-studyin 'bout this, ole Sock wer a-nosin 'roun, an' cum up ontu a big baskit what hilt a littil shattered co'n; he dipp'd in his head tu git hit, an' I slipp'd up an' jerked the handil over his ho'ns.

"Now, George, ef yu knows the nater ove a cow brute, they is the durndes' fools amung all the beastes, ('scept the Lovingoods;) when they gits intu tribula-shun, they knows nuffin but tu shot thar eyes, beller, an' back, an' keep a-backin. Well, when ole Sock raised his head an' foun hissef in darkness, he jis' twisted up his tail, snorted the shatter'd co'n outen the baskit, an' made a tremenjus lunge agin the hous'. I hearn the pieters a-hangin agin the wall on the inside
a-fallin. He fotch a deep loud rusty beller, mout been hearn a mile, an' then sot intu a onendin sistem ove backin. A big craw-fish wif a hungry coon a-reachin fur him, wer jis' nowhar. Fust agin one thing, then over anuther, an' at las' agin the bee-bainch, knockin hit an' a dozen stan ove bees heads over heels, an' then stompin back'ards thru the mess. Hit haint much wuf while tu tell what the bees did, ur how soon they sot intu duin hit. They am pow'ful quick-tempered littil critters, enyhow. The air wer dark wif 'em, an' Sock wer kivered all over, frum snout tu tail, so clost yu cudent a-sot down a grain ove wheat fur bees, an' they wer a-fitin one anuther in the air, fur a place on the bull. The hous' stood on sidelin groun, an' the back door wer even wif hit. So Sock happen tu 'hit hit plum, jis' backed intu the hous' onder 'bout two hundred an' fifty pouns ove steam, bawlin orful, an' every snort he fotch he snorted away a quart ove bees ofen his sweaty snout. He wer the leader ove the bigges' an' the madest army ove bees in the worild. Thar wer at leas' five solid bushels ove 'em. They hed filled the baskit, an' hed lodged ontu his tail, ten deep, ontil hit wer es thick es a waggin tung. He hed hit stuck strait up in the air, an' hit looked adzackly like a dead pine kivered wif ivery. I think he wer the hottes' and wus hurtin bull then livin; his temper, too, seemed tu be pow'fully flustrated. Ove all the durn'd times an' kerryins on yu ever hearn tell on wer thar an' thar abouts.
He cum tail fust agin the ole two story Dutch clock, an' fotch hit, bustin hits runnin geer outen hit, the littil wheels a-trundlin over the floor, an' the bees even chasin them. Nex pass, he fotch up agin the foot ove a big dubbil injine bedstead, rarin hit on aind, an' punchin one ove the posts thru a glass winder. The nex tail fus' experdishun wer made aginst the cati-corner'd cupboard, outen which he made a perfeck momox. Fus' he upsot hit, smashin in the glass doors; an' then jis' sot in an' stomp'd everything on the shelves intu gibs, a-tryin tu back furder in that direckshun, an' tu git the bees ofen his laigs.

"Pickil crocks, perserves jars, vinegar jugs, seed bags, yarb bunches, paragorick bottils, aig baskits, an' delf war—all mix'd dam permiskusly, an' not worth the sortin, by a duller an' a 'alf. Nex he got a far back acrost the room agin the board pertishun; he went thru hit like hit hed been paper, takin wif him 'bout six foot squar ove hit in splinters, an' broken boards, intu the nex room, whar they wer eatin dinner, an' rite yere the fitin becum gineral, an' the dancin, squawkin, cussin, an' dodgin begun.

"Clapshaw's ole mam wer es deaf es a dogiron, an' sot at the aind ove the tabil, nex tu whar ole Sock busted thru the wall; tail fus' he cum agin her cheer, a-histin her an' hit ontu the tabil. Now, the smashin ove delf, an' the mixin ove vittils begun. They hed sot severil tabils tugether tu make hit long enuf. So
he jis' rolled 'em up a-top ove one anither, an' thar sot ole Missis Clapshaw, a-straddil ove the top ove the pile, a-fitin bees like a mad wind-mill, wif her calliker cap in one han, fur a wepun, an' a cract frame in tuther, an' a-kickin, an' a-spurrin like she wer ridin a lazy hoss arter the doctor, an' a-screamin rape, fire, an' murder, es fas' es she cud name 'em over.

"Taters, cabbige, meat, soup, beans, sop, dumplins, an' the truck what yu wallers 'em in; milk, plates, pies, puddins, an' every durn fixin yu cud think ove in a week, wer thar, mix'd an' mashed, like hit had been thru a thrashin-meesheen. Ole Sock still kep a-backin, an' backed the hole pile, ole 'oman an' all, also sum cheers, outen the frunt door, an' down seven steps intu the lane, an' then by golly, turn'd a fifteen hundred poun summerset hissef arter em, lit a-top ove the mix'd up mess, flat ove his back, an' then kicked hissef ontu his feet agin. About the time he ris, ole man Burns—yu know how fat, an' stumpy, an' cross-grained he is, eny-how—made a vigrus mad snatch at the baskit, an' got a savin holt ontu hit, but cudent let go quick enuf; fur ole Sock jis' snorted, bawled, an' histed the ole cuss heels fust up intu the air, an' he lit on the bull's back, an' hed the baskit in his han.

"Jis' es soon es ole Blackey got the use ove his eyes, he tore off down the lane tu out-run the bees, so durn'd fas' that ole Burns wer feard tu try tu git off. So he jis' socked his feet intu the rope loops, an' then cum-
menc'd the durndes' bull-ride ever mortal man onder-tuck. Soo ked run atwix the hitched critters an' the rail-fence, ole Burns fust fitin him over the head wif the baskit tu stop him, an' then fitin the bees wif hit. I'll jis' be durn'd ef I didn't think he hed four ur five bas-kits, hit wer in so meny places at onst. Well, Burns, baskit, an' bull, an' bees, skared every durn'd hoss an' muel loose frum that fence—bees ontu all ove 'em, bees, by golly, everywhar. Mos' on 'em, too, tuck a fence rail along, fas' tu the bridil reins. Now I'll jis' gin yu leave tu kiss my sister Sall till she squalls, ef ever sich a sight wer seed ur sich nises hearn, es filled up that long lane. A heavy cloud ove dus', like a harycane hed been blowin, hid all the hosses, an' away abuv hit yu cud see tails, an' ainds ove fence-rails a-flyin about; now an' then a par ove bright hine shoes wud flash in the sun like two sparks, an' away ahead wer the baskit a-sirklin roun an' about at randum. Brayin, nickerin, the bellerin ove the bull, clatterin ove runnin hoofs, an' a mons'ous rushin soun, made up the noise. Lively times in that lane jis' then, warnt thar?

"I swar ole Burns kin beat eny man on top ove the yeath a-fitin bees wif a baskit. Jis' set 'im a-straddil ove a mad bull, an' let thar be bees enuf tu exhite the ole man, an' the man what beats him kin break me. Hosses an' muels wer tuck up all over the county, an' sum wer forever los'. Yu cudent go eny course, in a cirkil ove a mile, an' not find buckils, stirrups, straps,
saddil blankits, ur sumthin belongin tu a saddil hoss. Now don’t forgit that about that hous’ thar wer a good time bein had ginerally. Fellers an’ gals loped outen windows, they rolled outen the doors in bunches, they clomb the chimleys, they darted onder the house jis’ tu dart out agin, they tuck tu the thicket, they rolled in the wheat field, lay down in the krick, did everything but stan still. Sum made a strait run fur home, an’ sum es strait a run frum home; livelyest folks I ever did see. Clapshaw crawled onder a straw pile in the barn, an’ sot intu prayin—yu cud a-hearn him a mile—sumthin ’bout the plagues ove Yegipt, an’ the pains ove the secon death. I tell yu now he lumbered.  

"Sicily, she squatted in the cold spring, up tu her years, an’ turn’d a miilk crock over her head, while she wer a drownin a mess ove bees onder her coats. I went tu her, an’ sez I, ‘Yu hes got anuther new sensashun haint yu?’ Sez she—

" ‘Shet yer mouth, yu cussed fool!’

"Sez I, ‘Power’ful sarchin feelin bees gins a body, don’t they?’

" ‘Oh, lordy, lordy, Sut, these yere ’bominabil insex is jis’ burnin me up!’

" ‘Gin ’em a mess ove sody,’ sez I, ‘that’ll cool ’em off, an’ skeer the las’ durn’d one ofen the place.’

"She lifted the crock, so she cud flash her eyes at me, an’ sed, ‘Yu go tu hell!’ jis es plain. I thought, takin all things tugethun, that p’raps I mout es well put
the mountin atwix me an' that plantashun; an' I did hit.

"Thar warnt an' 'oman, ur a gal at that weddin, but what thar frocks, an' stockins wer too tite fur a week. Bees am wus on wimen than men, enyhow. They hev a farer chance at 'em. Nex day I passed ole Hawley's, an' his gal Betts wer sittin in the porch, wif a white hankerchef tied roun her jaws; her face wer es red es a beet, an' her eyebrows hung 'way over heavy. Sez I, 'Hed a fine time at the weddin, didn't yu?' 'Yu mus' be a durn'd fool,' wer every word she sed. I hadent gone a hundred yards, ontil I met Missis Brady, her hans fat, an' her ankils swelled ontil they shined. Sez she,—

"'Whar yu gwine, Sut?'

"'Bee huntin,' sez I.

"'Yu jis' say bees agin, yu infunel gallinipper, an' I'll scab yer head wif a rock.'

"Now haint hit strange how tetchus they am, on the subjick ove bees?

"Ove all the durn'd misfortinit weddings ever since ole Adam married that heifer, what wer so fon' ove talkin tu snaiix, an' eatin appils, down ontil now, that one ove Sicily's an' Clapshaw's wer the worst one fur noise, disappointment, skeer, breakin things, hurtin, trubbil, vexashun ove spirrit, an' gineral swellin. 'Why, George, her an' him cudent sleep togethur fur ni ontu a week, on ac count ove the doins ove them ar hot-footed, 'vengeful
'bominabil littil insex. They never will gee together, got tu bad a start, mine what I tell yu. Yu haint time now tu hear how ole Burns finished his bull-ride, an' how I cum tu du that lofty, topliftical specimen ove fas' runnin. I'll tell yu all that, sum uther time. Ef eny ove 'em axes after me, tell 'em that I'm over in Fannin, on my way tu Dahlonega. They is huntin me tu kill me, I is fear'd.

"Hit am an orful thing, George, tu be a natral born durn'd fool. Yu'se never 'sperienced hit pussenally, hev yu? Hits made pow'fully agin our famerly, an all owin tu dad. I orter bust my head open agin a bluff ove rocks, an' jis' wud du hit, ef I warn't a cussed coward. All my yeathly 'pendence is in these yere laigs—d'ye see 'em? Ef they don't fail, I may turn human sum day, that is sorter human, enuf tu be a Squire, ur school eummisiner. Ef I wer jis' es smart es I am mean, an' ornary, I'd be President ove a Wild Cat Bank in less nor a week. Is sperrits plenty over wif yu?"
OLD BURNS'S BULL-RIDE.

Well, now; George, while you am waitin' fur yer chain-kerriers, I'll tell you how old Burns finish'd that onspeakable Bull-ride, an' how I won my race agin all his sons, thar houns, an' the neighborhood generally. Well, arter he got outen the lane, they struck a piece ove timber lan', an' thar he los' his baskit. Then he betuck hissef tu onwindin' the rope ofen the bull's ho'ns, an' wrapp'd hit roun his lef han.

Now es hit happens, Squire Mills hes a bull too—a mons'rous fitin, cross ole cuss, what hes the Frog Mountain fur his surkit this year. He jis' goes whar he durn'd please, an' thinks he is the bes' man in the range. He happen'd tu be browsin' about in this piece ove woods, an' hearin' ole Sock a-bellerin', tuck hit fur a challenge; so he raked up sum dirt wif his huff, an' sprinkild hit over his back; then he dug sum outen a bank wif his ho'ns, an' smelt ove hit; then he tuck a twis' ur two intu his tail, an' histed hit, an' felt hissef then ready fur activ service.

Ole Sock an' his rider cum in site a-tarin, an' they smelt each uther. Both wer dead game an' mad, so a
big -fite wer morrily durn’d certin. Es soon es old Burns seed tuther bull, he understood adzackly what wer a-cumin, an’ when; so he leaned hissef back ontu the rope pow’ful, till he pull’d the stirrup loops tight ontu his feet, an’ hauled ole Sock’s nose an’ lip ’way up, atween his eyes by the ring, sorter like bustin a rawhide outen a rat wif a ho’n hook. His face look’d like hit wer skin’d, ur a dead beef’s head on a live bull’s body. He wer the wust lookin cow brute, in the face, yu ever seed, an’ hit made his bellerin soun like he hed the rattils. But in spite ove all this, he steamed strait ahead fur the inemy. He didn’t keer a durn fur enything, since his intercourse wif the bees, an’ his mistification in the baskit.

Ole Burns cumenced snatchin brush frum the trees, fust one side an’ then tuther, es he pass’d, an’ then wa-rin ove em out over the inside ove ole Sock’s histed lip, squar down atwix his ho’ns. Es fas’ es he wore em out, he wud snatch fur more; he’s jis’ the bes’ man fur usin baskits ur brush in an emargincy I ever seed. How he’d thrive in a bad ’skeeter country! They’d never git in suckin distance ove him. But hit wer all hard thrashin wasted. The bellerin-mersheans associa-ted, an’ they sot thar heads tugether like two drunk locomotives wud. When they hit, down cum that tails, but they histed em agin in a moment, an’ a-shakin em at the pints, like they wanted tu git the dust oute the har. The shock fotch ole Burns outen the dorg
wood saddil, an' ontu the naik; but he craw-fish'd back durn'd quick, an' never stopt his thrashin ove em over thar heads an' eyes fur one momunt. The nex time they mix'd, they cum by guess wif thar eyes shot, fur fear ove that perpetul-motion brush. Hit jis' rain'd brush, well mix'd wif sum orful off-han' cussin.

The Mills bull's a mity smart critter, tu be only a cow beas', an' he preshiated adzactly ole Burns's power wif a hanful ove brush. So while old Sock wer a gwine thru a gran' charge blind, he tuck a circumbendibus roun, an' gin him Marcy's game on ole Fuss an' Feathers—a-bustin hot fire in the rar. He jis' cum in atween his hine laigs, an' burried his head an' ho'ns thar onder a full run, a histin Sock's starn two foot clar ove the yeath, an' rite then down cum his tail wif a swish, an' he wer tuck along wheel-barrow fashun, ontu his fore laigs, pow'ful agin his will an' cumfort, wif the smellin aind ove his head draw'd higher nor ever to'ards his curl, the brush-mershean in full blast, an' gittin faster an' harder, an' ole Burns a-snatchin ove more. The bellerin an' cussin wer mix'd now ni ontu es ekal es a keerful man mixes whisky an' wartar, an' the mixtry made a mos' doleful soun. Ef you'd a hearnt hit at half a mile, yu wud a know'd thar wer a heap ove hurtin an' rath a-gwine on whar hit cum frum.

Ole Sock wer hurried on in this onnaterel an' onman-erly manner over a fell pine tree, an' thar old Mills
stopt, I spose tu see the effeck ove his new plan ove fitein, an’ thar he did a durn’d fool thing; fur if he hed a-kept that ar head ove hisn in clost communion wif old Sock’s sturn, he wud been boun’ tu spoke the word afore long. But es hit wer, hit gin him time tu turn roun’ wif ’cumulated rath, the natrel bull fitein way.

Ole Mills hed a holesum fear ove the steam brush-mill, what Sock toted on his upper deck. So he cum it bline agin, an’ the nex time they met they miss’d, an’ the ho’n run onder old Burns’s laig, an’ atwix the rope girth an’ ole Sock’s hide. He gin a twis an’ busted the girth, swung that misfortinat ole man an’ the saddil roun, an’ then lent em a big hist. Up they went, saddil fust, an’ hit hung onto the snag lim ove a ded pine, jis’ high enuf tu let ole Burns’s hans sorter tetch groun’. Thar he hung by the heels.

He sot in now, an’ cussed in rale yearnis. He mixed in a littil prayin wif hit now an’ then, fur thar wer a streak ove skeer in his mad, es he foun’ hissef hung hog-fashun, an’ a par ove bulls a-fitein roun him. His voice wer changed so yu wudent a-know’d ’im by hit; hit sounded like he wer down in a well, ur hed a locus’ in his throat. He bemoan’d his condishun pow’ful, cuss’d Sicily awhile as the fus’ cause, an’ Clapshaw as the secon’ cause, an’ then went way back twenty-five years an’ cussed hissef fur ever marryin at all, as that wer the beginnin ove hit; talked dredful tu hear ’bout
shot-guns, hickory clubs, an' the devil's brimstone works, a-mensunin my name often in these las' remarks.

I tell yu hit wer tremenjusly orful tu listen tu, cumin frum a man ove famerly an' property, hung up by the heels whar two dreadful ole bulls wer at war. Wun got a-runnin go ontu tuther, an' backed in agin the old man pow'ful fas'; they pushed him es fur es the rope let em, an' tu make hit wus, he, a durn'd ole fool; grabb'd a death holt ontu the tail, an' hilt on as long as he cud stan' hit fur his ankils. At las' he let go, an' away he swung—tick, tick, like a durn'd ole clock, what wer behine time, an' wer a-tryin tu ketch up agin; an' him a-snatchin at the weeds, an' grass, a fetchin handsful every swing—the prayin an' cussin never slackin off fur enything. I tell yu he hes lots ove san' in his gizzard; he is the bes' pluck I ever seed.

Well thar they fit, roun an' roun, tarin up the yeath an' roots, an' bull meat; he a-watchin em es well es he cud wif his head down. Torreckly they cum agin frum ahine, slather agin the ole feller, an' kerried 'im forrid this time, an' not clock-fashun, sidewise. Jis' es soon es the sturn ove the Mills bull totch 'im, he went fur tail holt agin, an' by golly, he hilt hit this time ontil his shoes cum off, an' he fell smack atop ove Mills, face tu the tail. He tuck hissef good han' holt intu each ove the flanks, an' locked his laigs roun the critter's naik.
Oh! durn 'im! he is jis' es redy an' quick es a cat; his 'rangemints wer made tu stay thar all nite, an' fur fear ove acksidents he tuck a good bill holt on the tail wif his teeth.

Ole Mills now dident begin tu onderstan' what wer atop ove 'im; hit wer sumthin sartin what hed bof claws an' teeth, an'——*painter*, flash'd ontu his mine wif all the force the bill holt ontu his tail cud give hit. Dredful, dredful tho't! His pluck wilted, an' he jis' turn'd tail tu the battil groun, an' went aimin fur North Caliney, ole Sock a-trottin arter 'im, sorter keerless like.

Now the ticklin intu his flanks, the chokin roun' his naik, an' the steel trap sprung ontu his tail, did dis-cumfort 'im pow'ful. He jis' mizzild. Every few jumps, he'd giv a hurried hurtin short beller, an' kick bof heels es hi es he cud; but ole Burns wer thar, still thar. By golly, golly, he wer *grow'd* thar. He struck the river at a pint whar the bluff wer sixty feet high, abuv warter thuty foot deep. Durn'd ef ever he tho't even ove measurin hit, but jis' loped over head down, an' ove course the ole man wer gwine tail down. Jis' es soon es he seed the warter onder 'im, quick es a cat agin, he *sot in tu climbin the tail*, overhandid; but hit warn't eny use, George, fur they bof went outer site, jis' bustin the river plum open. The las' part gwine onder wer one ove Burns's hans *a-huntin roun' fur more tail tu climb*. I never seed sich waves in the
Oconee afore ur since, an' the bluff wer wet tu the top, an' draps ove warter wer fallin off the cedars on hits brow.

Thinks I, great Jemimy! will they never cum up? Arter a long time, up popp'd the ole man, already a-headin fur this shore, an' away yander, the bull ris ho'ns fus, an' he aim'd fur tuther bank. They bof crawl'd out, lay down in the san' an' eyed each uther acrost the ruver. If iether ove em ho'nd up a mossel ove dirt, I didnt see em du hit; but jis' took hit out in restin, watchin each uther, an' 'vengeful tho'ts. That man an' that bull wer mortul inemys fur life.

His sons foun' ole Burns, an' haul'd 'im home ontu a sled, kivered wif straw an' a bed-quilt. Mills's bull sought hissef aunther suckit, an' becum es morril es a draft-steer. Ole Sock becum more depraved, an' run wile in the mountins, an' I is jis' about es I wer, the durndes' fool in the mess.

I jis' hearn frum ole Burns yesterday. He am powerful bad off; made his will, a-cuttin off old Sock wif a shillin, leavin Sicily an' me his maladickshuns, (what am they eny how?) an' fifty dullurs in trus' in ole Bul-len's hans fur the cumpasmint ove my death. To ole Clapshaw, he's lef fifteen feet ove new hemp rope, an' tu his wife, an' ole Missis Clapshaw, a dullar tu buy asnick.

Then thinkin the bissines ove this world dun, he jis' went plum crazy—crazy es a bed-bug in July; talks
nuffin but nonsince; sez the house is upside down; hears bees a humin ove nights, an' sees hole droves ove bulls a-fitein all day; an' that I is a-standin atop ove the bureau, wif a baskit ove bees, a flingin hanfuls at his hed every time he looks tuther way—jis' turn'd dam fool, that's all.

All the old quilts ove wimen, an' the old soggy men roun thar' visits 'im. The wimen fans 'im, fixes the bed close, an' biles yarbs fur 'im; an' the men iles his bruses, an' poltusis his body. Ole Missis Burns is mad as a ho'net bout that asnick claws in his will, an' won't cum a-nigh him; sez she hes plenty ove swellins ove her own tu swage, an' haint time tu waste on no durn'd old ongrateful murderin fool. An' strange tu tell, George, she sticks tu me; sez I am the bes' ove the lot; sez, too, that I haint one half es durn'd a fool es ole Burns, an' ten times more ove a Cristshun than Clapshaw. Wonder ef hit kin be possabil that 'oman is right? One thing am sartin, she am my frien'.

Well, the varrick ove the neighborhood wer, that I wer the cause ove all the hole thing. Greater injusticewer never dun; fur all that I did in the world, wer jist tu help ole Sock git a few grains ove shatter'd co'n, by liftin the baskit over his ho'ns; an' when I did hit, the fuss warn't begun a tall. Arter'ards, I did nuffin but stan clar ove danger, an' watch things happen. When they tuck the vote on hu wer the cause, every durn'd one ove em voted "Sut," 'scept Sicily an' her
mam. Sicily voted "bull an' bees;" her mam voted "Clapshaw."

Well, they all got together, headed by Burns's two big fox-huntin sons, an' tuck my case in han'. The first thing I know'd, they wer ontu my trail, hosses, houns, ho'ns, muskits, shot-guns, cur dorgs, an' all. Now my superfine runnin begun.

Arter a long time, I seed frum a high pint that one ove the houns, down the mountin below me, wer a great way ahead ove everything else, an' wud soon cum up wif the slack ove my britches, so I waited fur 'im; when he bulged fur my throat, I reached fur hisn, flung 'im down, slit a hole in each year, an' run his hine laigs thro 'em over the hock, gin 'im sum cumfortin advice wif a keen hickory, an' laid 'im down ontu my trail—he did look powerful sorry far what he had dun—an' then I went tu travelin agin. When the bal-lunce ove the dorgs cum up, (human like,) they all pitched into the poor helpless devil, an' when the two-laiged dorgs cum up, he wer a-pas' prayin fur, at leas' ha'f a mile. I beat em so bad, my trail got too cold tu foller. That's what *I* calls runnin. I feels, tho', George, like my time mos' cum. Fifty dullars am a heap ove money, an' the mos' ove the wimen am agin me; that's the danjerus part ove hit.

I'se a goner I 'speck, an' I jis don't keer a durn. I'm no count, no how. Jis' look at me! Did yu ever see sich a sampil ove a human afore? I feels like I'd be
glad to be dead, only I'se feard ove the dyin. I don't keer fur herearter, fur hits onpossibil fur me tu hev ara soul. Who ever seed a soul in jis' sich a rack heap ove bones an' rags es this? I's nuffin but sum new-fangil'd sort ove beas', a sorter cross atween a crazy ole monkey an' a durn'd wore-out hominy-mill. I is one ove dad's explites at makin cussed fool inven-shuns, an' cum afore my time. I blames him fur all ove hit, allers a-tryin tu be king fool. He hes a heap tu count fur, George—a heap.
THE SNAKE-BIT IRISHMAN.*

"What have you got there, Sut?"

"Nuffin but a rattil-tail snake; he's got livin rattils, I kill'd him a-cumin tu camp on the spur thar. He made me mind what happened tu a durn'd tater-eatin Irishman las' fall in these yere mountins, an' I wanted tu tell hit tu yu. So I fotch him along, tu keep me frum forgittin hit. Now ef I wer that ar durn'd Paddy, yu mout jis' bet that hoss ove yur'n, I wudent hev tu tote a snake tu keep that ar scrape in mind. He's in Irishdum now ef he kep his oath, whar thar's no snakes, an' yet I'll swar he dreams ove em an' prays agin em ove nights, an's watchin fur em an' a-cussin ove em ove days, an' will keep up that habit till the devil sends a supener fur him, even ef the ole feller waits seventy-five years fust.

"If yu cud see that shovel-totin, pipe-smokin, raskil's

* This story was originally prepared for, and published in the New York Spirit of the Times, when that splendid paper was under the control of the lamented William T. Porter. Having lost the original draft, it has been re-written from memory and adapted to the genius of "Sut."
gizzard, yu'd fine the picter ove a big snake branded intu hit es deep es we brands muels.

"Sum three ur four clever fellers frum Knoxville fix'd tharselves up fur a camp hunt ove a cupple ove weeks out yere, an' they met up wif me, an' pinted out two kaigs tied across a muel's back, an' told me tu smell at the bunghole. I follered em wifout ara halter. We camp't jist tuther side that high pint yu see yander, an wer gittin on fust rate, killin lots ove deer an' sich like, when wun nite here cum that cussed Irishman, wif a bundil ontu the aind ove a stick, an' jis' tuck up boardin wif us, never so much es even lookin tu see ef he wer weleum. He et, an' drunk, an' slep't thar, es cumfortabil es ef he own'd this country, an' wer the sassyest, meddelsumest, mos' imperdint son ove a diggin-mersheen I ever seed, allers 'sceptin a young suckit rider, ur a duck-laig'd Jew. Sez Jedge Alexander tu me:

"'Sut, ef yu'll manage tu run that raskil off frum yere I'll gin ye a par-ove boots.'

"Sez I, jumpin tu my feet, 'I'll du hit, durn'd ef I don't! jis' wait till nite.'

"'Now,' sez the kind-hearted Jedge, Sut, yu must'n't hurt the poor feller, mine that; but I want him skared away frum this camp.'

"Sez I, 'All the hurtin he'll git will cum frum skeer. I won't hurt him, but I specks the skeer may du hit; my sperience (an' hits sum on the nater an' workin ove
skeers) is, Jedge, that the hurtin cumin outen a big ripe skeer; jis' can't be beat on top ove this yeath, enyhow. Hoss-whips, yaller jackits, an' fire, haint nowhar. Yu wants him skeer'd clean away frum this camp. Now s'pose I happens tu put in a leetle too much powder, an' skeer him plum outen the United States—what then?

"Sed he, larfin, 'I won't indite yu; jis' go ahead, Sut.'

"I fix'd things.

"Well, nite cum, an' arter we hed lay down, Irish stole hissef anuther suck outen the barlm ove life kaig, an' cum an' jis' rooted his way in atween me an' Jim, an' fix'd hissef fur a big sleep, went at hit imejuntly, an' sot up a systim ove the infunelest snorin yu ever hearn; hit wer the dolefullest, skeeriest soun ever blown outen a human nose. The cussed allfired ole poshole digger snored in Irish!

"Now I hed cut off ni ontu about nine foot ove gut, frum the offal ove a big buck what wer kill'd that day, an' I tied the ainds wif twine, tu keep in the truck what wer intu hit, an' sunk hit in the krick, so es tu hev hit good cold. I ris up rite keerful, put on the Jedge's spurs, got me a long black-thorn, an' greazed hit wif hog's fat outen the skillet. I fotch the gut up frum the krick, an' wer ready tu begin the sponsibil work I hed on han. The tater-eater hed a hole inter the sittin down part ove his britches, an' his shut tail hed cum
outen hit tu git sum fresh ar. I tied wun aind ove that orful gut tite an' fas' tu the ole coarse shut-tail, an' quiled up the gut nice an' snake-like, clost tu him es he lay. I lay'd down agin, an' reached down my han wif the black-thorn in hit till I got in stickin distunce ove his starn. I felt fur a saft place, an' jis' socked in the thorn about a inch, four ur five times, 'bout es fas' es a ho'net ken sting when he hesn't much time tu spar, an' a big job ove stingin tu du sumwhar else. Every time I socked in that thorn, I raked him up an' down the shins wif them Mexican spurs. I hearnt them rattilin ontu his shin-bones like buckshot in a bottil, an' I wer a-hollerin—yu cud hearnt me a mile—'snake! snake! big snake! oh, lordy! oh, lordee! a big copper-headed black rattil-snake is crawlin up my britches, up bof laigs, an' is a-tyin hissef intu a double bow-knot roun my body. Help! Lordee, oh!' "The rest on 'em hed the hint, an' all wer shoutin 'Snake! snake! big snake!' es I did. Now hits not onreasonabil tu tell that this hurtin an' noise woke Paddy purty eshenshully all over, an' all et onst tu. "He slaped down his hans each side ove hissef tu help 'im tu rise, an' laid one ove 'em flat ontu the nice cold quile ove gut. He went ofen that pallet an' outen that camp jis' like a sparrer-hawk starts tu fly frum the soun ove a shot-gun, an' he lit twenty foot out in the dark, a-straitnin out that gut ontil the string on the hin-mos' aind snapped like ontu a 'cussion cap. Es he
went, his words wer—'Howly mither ove Jayzus!' an' he sot inter runnin in a sirkil ove-about fifty yards thru the brush, roun an' aroun the camp, a-makin meny surjestshuns, an prayers, an' uther dierbolical sounds. 'Shute the long divil! Shute all ove yees, but don't aim et his head! Och Shint Patherick! oh, Howly Vargin! Can't nun ove yees ketch 'im? Stop him! Och howly wather! how swate he's a-bitin! I tell yees he's got me by me bottum, an' he's a-mendin his hoult! Praist, praist, pope, praist! Howly wather! praist, och, och! Fitch me a cross—a big cross! bring me me bades, me bades! The divil's own son is a-aitin in strait fur me kednays.'

"In one ove his sarkits, he run thru the embers ove the camp-fire, an' the string at the aind ove the gut hed kotch, an' wer a-burnin like a slow match. Paddy hed ventered tu peep over his shoulder, an' seed hit a-bobbin about arter him; he got a bran new idear onder his har. 'Och! Howly Jayzus! he'll ait now as he plazes; he's a-totin a lile tu see how tu bite by.'

"The very thought ove hit made him ni ontu dubbil his speed. He tore thru that brush thicket like a bull wif honey-bees arter him, an' made more nise than a hoss a-doin the same work at the same speed, an' onder a like skeer. I wer up ontu a stump, a-hollerin 'Snake! snake! snake!' es regular es a steamboat snorts, an' in a orful voice, like I hed a Jew's-harp in my froat.

"Arter he'd run ni ontu a mile in that sirkil, an' hed
broke a good sweat, an' when his back wer to'ards the camp, I bellered out:

"'Fling away yer spade; hit makes agin yu.'

"I wish I may be dodrabbited ef he didn't go thru the moshuns ove flingin a spade back'ards over his head. He thought he hed his spade, sure es yu ar born'd. See what a skeer kin du in mixin up the idears ove a critter what sorter leans to'ards bein a dam fool, enyhow. Then I hollered, 'Go in a strait line an' out-run yer snake, yu infunelly durn'd fool!' That idear happened tu go strait tu his brains afore hit tangled, an' Pat tuck me at my word, an' wer outen site in the shake ove a lamb's tail. In about a half minit, way over ontu the nex ridge, I hearn 'Howly Jay'—an' hit wer so far off I cudent hear the aind ove the word.

"Nex day he wer makin a bee line thru town, to'ards the East, in a stiff, short, dorg-trot, an' lookin like he'd been thru a smut-mersheen. A feller hail'd 'im:

"'Hollo, Pat, which way!'

"He looked slowly roun wifout stoppin, wif a hang-dorg sorter face, an' a-feelin a-hine him wif one han, he growl'd out a word fur every step he tuck—

"'Strate tu swate Ireland, wher ther's no snakes.'

"An dam ef I don't b'leve he kep his word. I got two par ove boots, an' ole tangle-foot whisky enuf tu fill 'em."
EAVES-DROPPING A LODGE OF FREE-Masons.

"Sut, when you were telling the razor-grinder's story, what did you mean by saying that Lum Jones hid out from the mason's?"

"Now durn your littil saneterfied face, yu knows mity well why he hid out. Yu an' Lum wer the fellers what did hit, an' this crowd orter make yu tell ur treat. I think yu orter du bof."

"The crowd" insisted on the story, so I commenced in my way to tell it somewhat thus:

"Those who remember Knoxville thirty-five years ago, must still almost see 'the old stone Court-house,' with its steep gable front to the street; its dispropor- tionately small brick chimney, roosting on the roof at the rear; its well-whittled door-jambs, its dusty windows, its gloomy walls and ghostly echoes. Then its history, crime unveiled, the ingenious defence, the pow- erful prosecution, the eloquent 'charge,' the tears of sorrow, the flashes of wit; but like the sturdy old Court-house itself, they belong to the past. But even now, and here in the thickening twilight, I see gliding
past in misty ranks, the forms of Jackson, Hu Lawson White, the Williamses, the Dunlaps, Haywood, Peck, Powell, McKinny, Pleasant Miller, the Andersons, Carrick White and Mynott Scott. In my boyish eyes they seemed giants, and manhood's more discriminating gaze sees them undiminished. The quiet grave has long ago claimed the last of the band, but memory preserves their fame, and deeds of well-doing. There too, is 'College Hill,' with its clear cool spring at the foot. The 'Bluff,' with its triple echo, the 'Flag Pond,' and its sunny-sided inhabitants, 'Old Aunt Edy's cakes and beer, the white mill and its dripping dam, Scuffletown Crick, and its walnut-trees, 'the Dardis lot, and its forbidden grapes,' 'Witt's old field, and its forbidden blackberries,' the 'old church,' and its graveyard. 'Tis strange how faithfully memory paints the paths and places belonging to our boyhood—happy, ragged, thoughtless boyhood. The march of improvement first, then the march and crash of armies, have nearly swept away those, to me, almost sacred places. But they and those who 'were boys then,' still have a place in memory that time nor distance can take, nor the pressing, crowding, bloody events of now dim, nor sorrow obliterate with its tears.

"Oh, komplikated durnashun! that haint hit," said Sut. "Yu's drunk, ur yure sham'd tu tell hit, an' so yu tries tu put us all asleep wif a mess ove durn'd nonsince, 'bout echo's, an' grapes, an' warnit trees; oh,
yu be durn'd! Boys, jis' gin me a hoult ove that a willer baskit, wif a cob in hits mouf, an' that ar tin cup, an' arter I'se spunged my froat, I'll talk hit all off in English, an' yu jis' watch an' see ef I say 'echo,' ur 'grapes,' ur 'graveyard' onst.

So Sut told it his way.

"Ahem! I takes fur my tex, the fac' that eaves-drappin am a durn'd mean sorter way tu make a livin. Hits es bad es stealin frum blind folks, ur tellin lies on widders; an' hit hes hits retribushun, a orful wun, an' yu'd all (not scek George thar) say so when I'se dun.

"The upstars ove that Court-hous' wer one big rume, plastered over-head wif three quarter plank, an' no floor ontu the jists in the loft abuv. The masons hed fenced off a lodge in wun corner. The trap-door intu the lof, wer jis' outside hit, an' a ladder cum down clost by hits side, an' landed jis' a littil short ove the door intu the lodge. So yu got tu the lof frum what wer lef ove the big rume, an' jis' outside the mason den.

"Well, Lum an' George, thar, wer pow'fully exercised 'bout hit—wanted tu know the secret pow'ful bad—hit pester'd 'em ni ontu es bad es the eatch. So they conkluded arter much fastin an' prayin, in thar way, that they'd evedrop 'em.

"Now they wer about, say thuteen years ole, an' jis' two ove the durndest littil back-slidin devils outen jail. Warn't much alike either. Lum, allers afore he did eny devilmint, studied out keerfully what mout happen ef
he did hit. George studied too, but hit wer allers *arter* the deed wer dun, an' the orful consekences clost arter him.

"Well, wun day 'bout sundown, they crawl'd up on-benowen tu enybody inter the lof, an' clar tu the tuther aind furthest frum the lodge room, an' trap-door, an' lay pow'ful low, waitin fur night an' the masons. Lots ove pidgeons cum in tu roost, an' as hit got dark, their 'boo coo ah! coo-ooin! sorter made the littil devils think ove thar trundil beds and the light at home. In fac' a big onmitigated skeer wer a-settilin like ontu a fog all over 'em, an' *onder* thar shuts at that; but they didn't own hit tu each uthar yet a-while. Well, arter hit got good dark outside, hit wer es black inter that durn'd ole hanted loft, es hit wud be tu a bline flea on a black catskin, onder the fur, an' hit on-der forty bushil ove wet charcoal dust.

"The ole Socks ove the cumpus an' squar persuashun begun tu gether in, an' sartin nises cummenced tu soak up thru the ceilin—sich nises! oh, lordy!—groanin nises, chokin nises, crunchin nises, ugly nises, orful nises mix'd wif sum discumfurtin souns, not much loud, but dredful plain, an' sure skeer-gitters, the las' one eve em.

"Torrectly they hearn sumthin like twenty foot ove trace chain drap, aind fust on the floor, cherrash! Their skeer now broke out good all over em in splotches es big es a craddil quilt, an' *git outen this loft* wer the only idear lef in thar head. 'Let's go home,'
sed wun; 'Oh, lordy yas!' sed tuther; an' they started fur the trap-door, a-steppin frum jise tu jise, quiet an' quiet es cats.

"The ole ruff wer leakin fur a long time, an' the drip hed rotted the ceilin about in spots, an' wun ove these spots wer rite plum over the middil ove the lodge; when they got thar, Lum he happen'd tu step jis' a littil too short, an' he lit ontu the doated ceilin insted ove the jise. Did yu ever hear a cart-load ove brickbats dumpt'd ontu a pile ove clapboards frum the top ove a high bank? Ef yu did, yu then hearn sumthin ni ontu the soun he made gwine thru that ceilin. Hit jis' rain'd rotten wood, nails, mud-daubers' nests, chips, spiders, an' thar webs, black bugs, was' nests, an' ole dust all over that lodge ove barheaded masons.

"Now they keeps thar secrets pow'ful well, fur most on 'em tu be married men, yet hit sorter leak'd out that they unanamusly an' individilly thort that hit wer the anti-masons, ole Morgin, ur the devil, a-cumin down ontu 'em frum way abuve the roof, an' a-bringin wif 'em all the trash frum Kenneday's saw-mill. They huddled tugether intu wun corner, an' star'd up et the forkid fernomonon, what wer a-hangin in the hole, fur Lum hed cotch wif his arms over the two nighes' jise, an' wer a-reachin an' a-feelin all roun in the air, es far es he cud, wif his laigs spred out like a par ove cooper's cumpuses, fur sumthin tangerbil, sumthin like ontu a foot-holt, ur sich.
"They huddled together into wun corner, an' star'd up et the forkid fernomenon, wot wer a-hangin' in the hole."
"Great Beltashashur! [and Sut stretched his legs to their utmost extent, knocking his feet together, and affectionately surveying them from hip to toe,] spose this yere par ove litnin-rods hed been hung thru that hole, an' es big a skeer at the top ove em es wer a-restin on Lum! Why, I'll jis' be durn'd rite yere afore I kin swaller this ho'n, ef I hadn't a swept the las' cockroach outen the corners ove that room, broke all the winders, haf' the masons' necks, put out the candils, dispersed the jewils, los' the mallits an' call'd that ar lodge frum labor tu refreshmint furever more. I'd a-made em reach everywhar, afore a quick-spoken 'oman cud say 'kiss,' wudn't I?

"Well, es it wer, Lum's fat latter aind looked like ontu a yearlin's paunch a-swingin about, what hed died pow'ful full ove grass an' wheat bran. His britches wer draw'd so tite that the hems ove em wer six inches abuv. his knees. His short socks an' low-quarter'd shoes made his red laigs look like two bedpostes sock'd intu the pipe hole ove a par ove cookin-stoves, an' a skeer'd divil intu the oven ove each stove, they husteled roun so fas'.

"Ole Stack seed the true nater ove the fernomonon afore eny ove the res' ove em. So he snatched a long strip ove the broken ceilin plank, es broad es a canew paddil at wun aind, in bof hans, an' jis' busted hit intu seventeen an' a 'alf pieces at wun swollopin lick' ontu the part ove Lum, what fits a saddil. Hit crack'd sor-
ter like a muskit a-bustin, an' the tetchin sensashun shot Lum up thru the hole like a rocket."

Here Sut raised himself slightly from the log on which he was sitting, by the aid of his hands each side, and rubbing himself sidewise quickly, a few times on rough bark, said, with an air of startled surprise, "Boys, I'm durn'd ef I can't feel Lum's sensashun frum that orful lick rite now;" and he rubbed himself again.

"Well, him an' George bulged down that ar ladder like rats wif a tarrier clost tu thar tails, an' at the foot ove hit they met a sight—oh, sweet Jinny! how glad I is I warn't thar! Thar sot a littil tabil wif a lit candil ontu hit, an' thar stood, bolt up on ain, a grim, grey-haired man, wif a glitterin drawn sward in his han, es big an' as long es a mowin blade; ontu his breas' wer a par ove littil silver crooked bowie-knives cross'd, an' he wore a aprun like he wer gwine tu butcher ur cook supper. They look'd at this, jis' 'bout es long es a weazel looks at a cumin rock, an' they went a-scizzin pas', George hinmos'.

"The ole man made a wicked cirklin lick at him wif his orful nakid wepun. 'Voop,' hit went, an' cut the flat crown outen his cap, smoof es yu cud onkiver a huckleberry pie wif a case-knife."

"That part's not true, Mr. Sut," said I.

"Yes hit am, fur yu see he dun hit so slick that the crown whirl'd roun like a tin plate in the ar, six foot abuv yer hed, went faster nur yu did, an' lit afore yu,
es yu flew down stars fas' es yu wer gwine. Oh, littil hoss, he did du hit, an' ef he'd lower'd. his sites jis' a scrimpshun he'd a-saved a pow'ful site ove meat an' bread frum bein wasted, an' curius pepil wud a-been now a-readin ove yur vartu's frum a lyin stone newspaper stuck in the yeath ove the graveyard yu wer a-blatherin about jis' now.

"An I haint told all, fur in yer skeer a-gwine away frum that orful place, yu run over the spot whar a fancy hous' 'bout five foot squar hed been upspot, slunged in up tu yur eyebrows, amungst the slush in the hole, broke fur the krick, lunged in, onbuttoned yer shut collar, dove plum thru that ar crownless cap—hit cum oten yer heels like a hoop—swum outen yer clothes, an' jis' let every durn'd rag float away, an' then went home es nakid es a well-scraped hog, but not half es clean. The pepil what yu passed on yer way tu the krick tho't yu wer the cholery a-cumin, an' burn't tar in thar yards an' stuff'd ole rags onder thar doors, an' intu the keyholes; an' es yu sneaked back nakid frum the krick, they tho't yu wer the ghost ove a skin'd bullfrog, ur a forewarnin ove cumin famin.

"Yu see hit wer Lum what foun the saft soap mine an' went tu the krick tu see what sorter suds hit wud make. Now jis' let enybody ax Lum an' see ef he don't say hit wer yu, afore they'se dun axin him, an' offer tu prove hit by Frank Dudley—try hit.

"Lum narrates hit that the masons' secret konsists
in a piece ove dry plank wif a strong, willin man at wun aind, an' about thuty pounds ove live, tender, thin-skin'd meat ni ontu tuther; while yu sez hit am nuthin but a hole in the groun, what orter be kivered up ove nights; yu bof orter know.

"Now I hes jis' wun remark tu make afore I drinks, an' hit am this: neither ove em hes ever tried tu watch enything in the dark since, an' jis' let wun ove em, even tu this night, see a cumpus ur a squar, ef hits even a-lyin ontu a carpenter's bainch, an' I'm durn'd ef they don't hist thar noses an' take a sniff ove the air all roun wif thar bristils sot. They s'pishions danger. I don't blame em, du yu? Thar's no muny nur credit either, in evedroppin; they'se bof sot agin hit, an' they haiint fear'd tu say so."
TAURUS IN LYNCHBURG MARKET.

"Daddy kill'd the blind bull,
Human nater, human nater!
"Mammy fried a pan full,
Sop an' tater, sop an' tater."

"Stop that noise Sut, I can't sleep."

"Nize? Well, I be durn'd! Calls superfine singin ove a hart-breakin luv song, what's purtier by a gallun an' a 'alf, than that cussed fool thing you wer a-readin, jis arter supper 'bout the youf what toted a flag up a moun-tin by hissef ove a nite, wif 'Exelcider' writ ontu hit, nize! Why, I speck you'd call the singin ove the cherrybeans, howlin. You be durn'd."

"That was no love song, you jackass, that you were bawling just now."

"The devil hit warn't! I hedn't got tu the luv part. Eatin allers goes jis' afore luv. 'Less a feller hes his belly stretched wif vittils, he can't luv tu much pupus, that's so. Vittils, whisky, an' the spring ove the year, is what makes luv; an' you jis' bring em a'ltu bar tugether, an' you'll see luv tu sum pupus, I'm
durn'd if yu don't. Did yu ever try hit, wif a purty gal sot on steel springs wif injun rubber heels, an cinamint ile smell tu help yu?"

"No; shut up!"

"Oh, yas, hit am onplesant tu yu, es the ole maid sed when a gal kiss'd her; hits sorter like smellin ole Burbon thru a jail winder—aint jist the thing.

"Now'yu's a cussin at my luv song, I wants tu say a word about that 'Excelcider' youf ove your'n, what sum Longfeller writ. I say, an'I'll swar tu hit, that eny feller, I don't keer hu the devil he is, what starts up a mountin, kiver'd wif snow an' ise, arter sundown, wif nuffin but a flag, an' no whisky, arter a purty gal hed offer'd her bussum fur a pillar, in a rume wif a big hath, kiver'd wif hot coals, an' vittils, [here Sut rose to his tip-toes, and elevated his clenched fists high above his head,] am a dod durn'd, complikated, full-blooded, plum nat'ral born durn'd fool; he warn't smart enuf tu fine his mouf wifout a leadin string; he orter froze es stiff es a crow-bar, an' then been thaw'd out by the devil; dod durn him! An' there's Lum Jack yu tole about, darin the litenin."

"Ajax, I suppose you mean."

"Yas, ove cours; didn't I say so? An' he wer a jack, ove the longes' year'd kine, fus', because eny fool mout know the litenin wudn't mine him no more nur a locomotum wud mine a tumble-bug. An' then, spose hit hed met him dar, why durn me ef thar'd been a
scrimshun ove 'im lef big enuf tu bait a minner hook wif.

"Now I sets him down es wun ove the fore-daddys ove the Lovingoods, sure. Our famerly am an' ole wun. Dad used tu trace hit back tu Joseph in Yegipt, an' he sed hit wer pufeckly useless tu hunt furder fur better fool blood. I'se furgot what that feller's name wer, hu's wife got his coat! Hits no odds, he wer no count, nohow. I sorter sumtimes thinks he mout been the fust ove the unicks—poor 'oman!

"Singin that song 'bout the bline bull, minds me ove what happen'd tu me at Lynchburg, in ole Fircinny. Hits a town chock full ove clever fellers, an' jis' es few nat'ral born durn'd fools as ever yu seed in any town. A ole Dutchman bilt hit, an' sot hit up on hits aidege tu dry. The Injuns chased him clean away, an' the town stans on hits aidege tu this day. Sumtimes the boys gits ontu a 'tare' ove nites, an' tries tu upset hit ontu hits side, but haint never got hit turn'd down yet.

"A drovyer tuck sum hogs thar wunst frum Ten- nessee, an' I foller'd his dorg the hole way. When I got thar, I wer mon'sous shy an' keerful, fur thar aint much good groun bout thar tu run on, ef a feller happen'd tu take a runnin skeer.

"Wun mornin I wer standin ni ontu the top ove the hill, lookin roun stonish'd till I wer benum'd all over at the sites. I seed, rite in the middil ove the street, a
hous' what mout been bilt fur a depot when railroads wer jis' a-tasselin; they warn't es fur on es roasin-car time nohow, an' they foun hit too small at that; an' hit sorter look't like wimen hed lived thar, an' the boys hed stove in the sides an' ainds wif rocks, jis' leavin the corners tu hole up the ruff. I larnt frum a nigger, that hit wer a market hous, whar they sells oncook'd vittils ove every kine, frum a rabbit tu a cow's laig, an gardin truck tu kill. Hit wer plum full.

"I wer wonderin my levil bes', keepin a skin'd eye an' a open year fur trubbl ur a skeer, when I hearn a tarin big fuss on tuther side, squawkin, cussin, hollerin, an' a gineral soun ove things a-smashin, an' seed people a-mixin tharsefs pow'ful, sorter like bees a-fixin tu swarm. Thinks I, Look out Sut, hit am cumin; hits mos' time; yu haint hed a skeer fur ni ontu three days —when yere cum roun the corner ove the market house, jis' a-tarin, a thuteen hunder' poun' black an' white bull, wif his tail es strait up in the air es a telegraf pole, an' a chesnut fence rail tied acrost his ho'ns wif hickory withs. He wer a-totin his hed low, an' every lick he made at eny pusson ur thing, he'd blow whoff, outen his snout. He wer a citizen ove Amherst Coun- ty, an' ove the Devonshear persuashun, an' mout a-hed good standin at home fur all I knows, but he wer actin like a durn'd blackgard in Lynchburg, an' I b'leves he wer one.

"I'se sorter fear'd tu try tu tell yu, George, the dev-
ilment that cussed infunel fool cow beaste wer a-doin. He wer a-killin, smashin, ur spillin everything he toch wif ho'ns, huffs, ur fence rail. He look'd like he wer mad—'sulted an' plum crazy, an' gittin wus fas'. He'd say whoff! an' a hunder' an' sixty poun' nigger wud fly up in the air like ontu a grasshopper, an' cum back spread like a frog. Whoff! an' a fat she nigger wud dart hanketcher aind fus' thru sumbody's glass win- der. Whoff! agin, an' a boy wud turn ten sumersets towards the river. Whoff! an' a Amherst 'oman lit a-straddil ove a ole fat feller's neck, wif a jolt what jumped his terbacker outen his mou' an' scruncher^ him, while she went on down hill on all fours in a fox trot. Whoff! an' a set ove 'noops, an' a par ove black stockins wif white garters, lit atop ove a kiver'd wag gin an' slid down feet fus' on tuther side.

"A littil bal'-heded man, dress'd in gole specks an' a gole-heded walkin stick, wer a-passin, an' duin nuffin tu nobody; he look'd like he wer a-cyferin out a sum in the Qbrute, in his hed. Whoff! an' the specks lit on the ruff ove the market hous', an' the stick, gole aind fus', sot in a milk can sixty foot off. As tu ball head hissef, I los' site ove 'im while the specks wer in the air; he jis' disappear'd frum mortul vishun sumhow, sorter like breff frum a lookin-glass. I wunders ef he lef a widder. Smack! an' the sides ove a milk can cum tugether, an' a squit ove milk shot up, an' trickl'd ofen the house eaves. Crash! an' a baskit went way up
yander, an' then hit wud rain aigs, an' bats ove cottin. Anuther baskit wud start up, an' torreckly we'd hev a thunder shower ove cherrys; the bull furnish'd the thunder, plenty ove hit.

"The air wer full ove things; stockins wif laigs in em, showin tu mos' 'vantage; hats wif heds in em wer cumin down like they wer hir'd tu ram the pave-mint that way. Truck ove all kind wer flyin ur lyin about jis durn'd permiscusly. The street wer white wif milk an' aigshells; hit wer red wif cherrys; hit wer black wif blackberrys, an' hit wer green wif gardin truck. Cherrys roll'd down hill in the cracks atween the stones, in litil rivers ove milk. The dead chickens lay whar they fell, an' the live ones lit on the ruffs. Oh! gemeny Jerusalem! I never seed sich a mixtry ove oncook'd vittils in all my born'd days! Blowin up a powder-hous', while a harycane am ragin, mixes things mon'sous' well I reckon, but I gins my vote tu that Amherst bull.

"I wer a-standin ni ontu what I tuck tu be the upper aind ove the steepil ove a chu'ch, what they hed buried onder groun', not likin the perswashun ur the passun, an' hed lef the pint ove the steepil stickin out, fur a grave stone, an' a warnin tu the uther chu'ches how tu kery tharsefs; but on 'zaminin hit clost, I foun' hit wer a lam'-postez, made outen iron, whar they burns sum greasy kine ove air, tu lite fellers home what stay out late ove nites. They'se mity good things,
too, fur a feller tu straiten up on, fur a fresh start, when he's layin off the wum ove a fence, onder a deck-load ove tangle-laig whisky. I observed also that they'se jis' the thing tu freeze fas' ontu when the watch-man's got yu, an' yu don't want tu go, an' yu'll say, afore Ise dun, they can't be beat at stoppin bulls frum actin' durn'd fool. Lam'-postez tharfore am good things, when they keeps outen your way. A cushion roun cm about es hi es a comon man's nose frum the groun', an' a cock what wud run sweetened whisky, wud make em a public invenshun.

"Well, that ar insashate bull, in flyin roun, got his sturn clos tu me, an' I, like a durn'd fool as I is, tuck sides in the fite agin the critter; I reached up fur the tassil on his tail, an' run twist roun the lam'-postez wif hit, my fingers fas' wove intu the har, bonnit plat fash-un, sot my foots agin the iron, an' tuck a leanin pull. A feller, a-lookin outen a small crack ove a door, gin me a cumfortin word. Sez he: 'That's a good holt, laigs; ef raw-hide don't tar, yu've got im till the devil freezes.'

"Sez I, 'Hes these postez got deep roots?'

"'Seventeen foot, sez he.'

"'Then,' sez I, 'this yere bull's tail will dry wif two kinks in hit; what's beef wuf?'

"The bull sed whoff! an' sot in tu pull his tail out- en his sturn by the root; but hit wer well sot, an' he didn't du hit. He swung hissef frum side tu side, an'
pull'd pow'ful. Oh! he wer in yearnest bout that matter ove tarin out his tail. At las' he beller'd, an' I observ'd that the lam'-postez an' my footses warn't es clean as a dinner plate. Thinks I, that's a sign ove givin in, an' I hear'n my frien' holler, 'Two tu one on laigs.'

"My han's begun tu cramp orful, an' I felt my big skeer a cumin on. I look'd roun', an' thar warn't a soul in site but my frien', an' I know'd I cudent count on him only fur kind words, by the way he hilt the door. Everybody gone glimerin, even the huxters, an' Am-herst wimen.

"Thar I wer, froze tu a savidge bull's tail, no frien's, an' hed begun hit myself. My skeer wer now ripe, redy tu bust, an' knowin but wun thing fit tu du in sich cases, I look'd which way I'd run. I hear'n the durn'd raskil what hed been my frien' say, 'Ha! ha! two tu one on the bull!' That las' remark broke my hart. I made up my mine tu go home tu the tavrin, on the river, as hit wer down hill, an' I know'd 'Owens' wer my frien'.

"The bull wer showin white mix'd wif bloody veins all roun his eyes, while the midil wer green as a bottil. I hed mistaken'd the givin-in signs; he wer madder nor ever. I watched fur him tu wink his eyes, an' while he wer duin hit I hear'n the cussed cole-harted devil a-hine the door now offer four tu one on the bull. He wink'd at las', an' while his eyes wer shot, I let go the bes' holt
ever mortul man hed on a bull. Ef hit hadn't been fur the cramp, skeer, an' that feller's bettin agin me, I'd been thar yet, a monument ove enjurance, parsavarance, an' dam fool, still holdin a dry bull's hide by the tail.

"As I let go, I sot these yere laigs a-gwine onder three hunder' pound preshure ove pure skeer. Long es they is, they went apast each uther as fas' as the spokes ove two spinnin wheels a runnin contrary ways. That hell-cat ahine the door persecuted me tu the las', fur he now cum out an' farly yell'd: 'Ten tu one on the bull, an' iseters fur the wun what takes the bet.'

"I look'd roun, an' seed one aind ove the fence rail wif the yaller ove aigs on hit, an' a lettuce leaf stickin on a splinter, jist one good jump ahine that part ove me what wud git all the kickin if ole Burns ever cotch me. Well, all I kin say is, I didn't go any slower fur that orful glimpse. I cud hear fust one aind an' then tuther ove that dry chesnut fence rail strike the rocks, as he wud try tu hist me with a whoff! every lunge. Owens, the lanlord, wer a-gwine up on the pavement, an' know'd me. Clever tu the las', even ef I wer on- der par, he holler'd—

"'Number ten, Sut, the key's in the door; ha! ha!'

"Them wer cumfortin words, an' I put on a scrimshun more steam, 'bout all I had. I never 'spected tu see number ten agin.

"A feller wif a face like a dry sheep-skin, what hed
laid in a cellar till hit got moulded, holler'd frum a upper winder: 'Go hit, dubbil laigs! he's lost his rail.'

"Now this wer kine ove him, but hit warn't any use. I wer at the top ove my speed aready, an' at las' hit proved tu be a durn'd lie.

"When I got tu whar a warter rail-road fur boats, an' ducks, runs onder the street, I begun tu try tu bar tu the lef, so as tu hit the tavrin door, but I wer a gwine so fas', I cudn't sheer a bit, but struck the flat-form about the midil, cross'd hit like a shot, busted thru the railin an' a bainch, carryin away bout six foot ove each, an' a sleepin nigger. Down, down—ker-lunge, twenty-five foot intu the river. I lit a-swimin, fur I spected every moment tu hev tail, rail, an' ho'ns, wif thuteen hundr' poun's ove bull meat, atop ove me. I swum out tu a rock pile, an' hearn him lumberin thru the bridge like he weighed four tons. I seed him run outen tuther aind, rail an' all, an' his tail es strait up in the air as hit wer when he wer histin aig-baskits an' wimin, scept hit hed two kinks in hit, put thar by the lam'-postez. He disappeared amung the Amherst hills, a smarter bull by a durn'd site, ef 'spereince am wuth a dûrn. I'll bet he often counts the valuer ove a tail in fly-time, agin the bother ove one in fitin, an' envys stump-tail bulls 'cordinly. That's the las' muss I hes tuck sides in, whar I din't keer a cuss which whipp'd, an' I hed tu du a marster fool thing while hit wer gwine on."
"What do you allude to, Sut?"

"Why, instead ove freezin tu that bull's tail, what didn't pay, I orter saved them gole specks, an' stick ut what wud pay.

"They telegrafed tu Stantun fur a committee ove doctors, tu 'zamine me fur the honors ove the lunatic aslum. When they got thar, they foun' nuffin tu 'zamine, but the karacter I hed lef fur bein a nat'ral born durn'd fool, an' a crack'd whisky flask. They wer sittin on hit, when I hearn frum em las', an' hed sent fur the bull tu take his testimony. I bet he don't cum, by thunder!"
MRS. YARDLEY'S QUILTING.

"Thar's one durn'd nasty muddy job, an' I is jis' glad enuf tu take a hön ur two, on the straingth ove hit."

"What have you been doing, Sut?"

"Helpin tu salt ole Missis Yardley down."

"What do you mean by that?"

"Fixin her fur rotten cumfurtably, kiverin her up wif sile, tu keep the buzzards frum cheatin the wurms."

"Oh, you have been helping to bury a woman."

"That's hit, by golly! Now why the devil can't I 'sp lain mysef like yu? I ladles out my words at ran-dum, like a calf kickin at yaller-jackids; yu jis' rolls em out tu the pint, like a feller a-layin bricks—every one fits. How is it that bricks fits so clost enyhow? Rocks won't ni du hit."

"Becaze they'se all ove a size," ventured a man with a wen over his eye.

"The devil yu say, hon'ey-head! haint reapin-mer-sheens ove a size? I'd like tu see two ove em fit clost. Yu wait ontil yu sprouts tuther ho'n, afore yu venters
'splain mix'd questions. George, did yu know ole Missis Yardley?"

"No."

"Well, she wer a curious 'oman in her way, an' she wore shiney specks. Now jis' listen: Whenever yu see a ole 'oman ahine a par ove shiney specks, yu keep yer eye skinn'd; they am dang'rus in the extreme. Thar is jis' no knowin what they ken du. I hed one a-stradil ove me onst, fur kissin her gal. She went fur my har, an' she went fur my skin, ontil I tho't she ment tu kill me, an' wud a-dun hit, ef my hollerin hadent fotch ole Dave Jordan, a bacheler, tu my aid. He, like a durn'd fool, cotch her by the laig, an' drug her back'ards ofen me. She jis' kivered him, an' I run, by golly! The nex time I seed him he wer bald headed, an' his face looked like he'd been a-fitin wild-cats.

"Ole Missis Yardley wer a great noticer ove littil things, that nobody else ever seed. She'd say right in the middil ove sumbody's serious talk: 'Law sakes! thar goes that yaller slut ove a hen, a-flingin straws over her shoulder; she's arter settin now, an' haint laid but seven aigs. I'll disapint her, see ef I don't; I'll put a punkin in her ne's, an' a feather in her nose. An' bless my soul! jis' look at that cow wif the wilted ho'n, a-flingin up dirt an' a-smellin the place whar hit cum frum, wif the rale guinune still-wurim twis' in her tail, too; what upon the face ove the yeath kin she be arter
now, the ole fool? watch her, Sally. An' sakes alive. jis' look at that ole sow; she's a-gwine in a fas' trot, wif her empty bag a-floppin agin her sides. Thar, she hes stop't, an's a-listenin! massy on us! what a long yearnis grunt she gin; hit cum frum way back ove her kidneys. Thar she goes agin; she's arter no good, sich kerryin on means no good.'

"An' so she wud gabble, no odds who wer a-listenin. She looked like she mout been made at fust 'bout four foot long, an' the common thickness ove wimen when they's at tharsefs, an' then had her har tied tu a stump, a par ove steers hitched to her heels, an' then straiched out a-mos' two foot more—mos' ove the straichin cumin outen her laigs an' naik. Her stockins, a-hangin on the clothes-line tu dry, looked like a par ove sabre scabbards, an' her naik looked like a dry beef shank smoked, an' mout been ni ontu es tough. I never felt hit mysef, I didn't, I jis' judges by looks. Her darter Sal wer bilt at fust 'bout the laingth ove her nam, but wer never straiched eny by a par ove steers, an' she wer fat enuf tu kill; she wer taller lyin down than she wer a-standin up. 'Hit wer her who gin me the 'hump shoulder.' Jis' look at me; haint I'se got a tech ove the dromedary back thar bad? haint I humpy? Well, a-stoopin tu kiss that squatty lard-stan ove a gal is what dun hit tu me. She wer the fairest-lookin gal I ever seed. She allers wore thick woolin stockins 'bout six inches too long fur her laig; they rolled down over
her garters, lookin like a par ove life-presarvers up thar. I tell yu she wer a tarin gal enyhow. Luved kissin, wrastlin, an' biled cabbige, an' hated tite clothes, hot weather, an' suckit-riders. B'leved strong in married folk's ways, cradles, an' the remishun ove sins, an' didn't b'leve in corsets, fleas, peaners, nur the fashun plates."

"What caused the death of Mrs. Yardley, Sut?"

"Nuffin, only her heart stop't beatin 'bout losin a nine dimunt quilt. True, she got a skeer'd hoss tu run over her, but she'd a-got over that ef a quilt hadn't been mix'd up in the catastrophe. Yu see quilts wer wun ove her speshul gifts; she run strong on the bed-kiver question. Irish chain, star ove Texas, sun-flower, nine dimunt, saw teeth, checker board, an' shell quilts; blue, an' white, an' yaller an' black coverlids, an' callie-kereumfurts reigned triumphan' 'bout her hous'. They wer packed in drawers, layin in shelves full, wer hung four dubbil on lines in the lof, packed in chists, piled on cheers, an' wer everywhar, even ontu the beds, an' wer changed every bed-makin. She told everybody she cud git tu listen tu hit that she ment tu give every durn'd one ove them tu Sal when she got married. Oh, lordy! what es fat a gal es Sal Yardley cud ever du wif half ove em, an' sleepin wif a husbun at that, is more nor I ever cud see through. Jis' think ove her onder twenty layer ove quilts in July, an' yu in thar too. Gewhillikins! George, look how I is sweatin' now,
an' this is December. I'd 'bout es lief be shet up in a steam biler wif a three hundred pound bag ove lard, es tu make a business ove sleepin wif that gal—'twould kill a glass-blower.

"Well, tu cum tu the serious part ove this conversashun, that is how the old quilt-mersheen an' coverlid-loom cum tu stop operashuns on this yeath. She hed narrated hit thru the neighborhood that nex Saterday she'd gin a quiltin—three quilts an' one cumfurt tu tie. 'Goblers, fiddils, gals, an' whisky,' wer the words she sent tu the men-folk, an' more tetchin ur wakenin words never drap't ofen an 'oman's tongue. She sed tu the gals, 'Sweet toddy, huggin, dancin, an' huggers in 'bundunce.' Them words struck the gals rite in the pit ove the stumick, an' spread a ticklin sensashun bof ways, ontil they scratched thar heads wif one han, an' thar heels wif tuther.

"Everybody, he an' she, what wer baptized b'levers in the righteousnes ove quiltins wer thar, an' hit jis' so happen'd that everybody in them parts, frum fifteen summers tu fifty winters, wer unannamus b'levers. Strange, warn't hit? Hit wer the bigges' quiltin ever Missis Yardley hilt, an' she hed hilt hundreds; everybody wer thar, 'scept the constibil an' suckit-rider, two dam easily-spared pussons; the numbers ni ontu even too; jis' a few more boys nur gals; that made hit more exhitin, fur hit gin the gals a chance tu kick an' squeal a littil, wifout runnin eny risk ove not gittin kissed at
all, an' hit gin reasonabil grouns fur a few scrimmages amung the he's. Now es kissin an' fitin am the pepper an' salt ove all soshul gatherins, so hit wer more espishly wif this ove ours. Es I swung my eyes over the crowd, George, I thought quiltins, managed in a merril an' sensibil way, truly am good things—good fur free drinkin, good fur free eatin, good fur free huggin, good fur free dancin, good fur free fitin, an' goodest ove all fur poperlatin a country fas'.

"Thar am a fur-seein wisdum in quiltins, ef they hes proper trimmins: 'vittils, fiddils, an' sperrits in 'bundance.' One holesum quiltin am wuf three old pray'r-meetins on the poperlashun pint, purtickerly ef hits hilt in the dark ove the moon, an' runs intu the night a few hours, an' April ur May am the time chosen. The moon don't suit quiltins whar everybody is well acquainted an' already fur along in courtin. She dus help pow'ful tu begin a courtin match onder, but when hit draws ni ontu a head, nobody wants a moon but the ole mammys.

"The mornin cum, still, saft, sunshiney; cocks crowin, hens singin, birds chirpin, tuckeys gobblin—jis' the day tu sun quilts, kick, kiss, squeal, an' make love.

"All the plow-lines an' clothes-lines wer straiched tu every post an' tree. Quilts purvailed. Durin' my gizzard ef two acres roun that ar house warn't jis' one solid quilt, all out a-sunnin, an' tu be seed. They dazzled'
the eyes, skeered the bosses, gin wimen the heart-burn, an' perdominated.

"To'ards sundown the he's begun tu drap in. Yearnis' needil-drivin cummenced tu lose groun; threads broke ofen, thimbils got los', an' quilts needed another roll. Gigglin, winkin, whisperin, smoofin ove har, an' gals a-ticklin one anuther, wer a-gainin every inch ove groun what the needils los'. Did yu ever notis, George, at all soshul getherins, when the he's begin tu gather, that the young she's begin tu tickil one anuther an' the ole maids swell thar tails, roach up thar backs, an' sharpen thar nails ontu the bed-posts an' door jams, an' spit an' groan sorter like cats a-courtin? Dus hit mean rale rath, ur is hit a dare tu the he's, sorter kivered up wif the outside signs ove danger? I honestly b'leve that the young shes' ticklin means, 'Cum an' take this job ofen our hans.' But that swellin I jis' don't onderstan; dus yu? Hit looks skeery, an' I never tetch one ove em when they am in the swellin way. I may be mistaken'd 'bout the ticklin business too; hit may be dun like a feller chaws poplar bark when he haint got eny terbacker, a-sorter better nur nun make-shif. I dus know one thing tu a certainty: that is, when the he's take hold the ticklin quits, an' ef yu gits one ove the ole maids out tu herself, then she subsides an' is the smoofes, sleekes, saft thing yu ever seed, an' dam ef yu can't hear her purr, jis' es plain!
"But then, George, gals an’ ole maids haint the things tu fool time away on. Hits widders, by golly, what am the rale sensibil, steady-goin, never-skeerin, never-kickin, willin, sperrited, smoof pacers. They cum clost up tu the hoss-block, standin still wif thar purty silky years playin, an’ the naik-veins a-throbbin, an’ waits fur the word, which ove course yu gives, arter yu finds yer feet well in the stirrup, an’ away they moves like a cradil on cushioned rockers, ur a spring buggy runnin in damp san’. A tetch ove the bridil, an’ they knows yu wants em tu turn, an’ they dus hit es willin es ef the idear wer thar own. I be dod rab-bited ef a man can’t ’propriate happiness by the skinfeld ef he is in contack wif sumbody’s widder, an’ is smart. Gin me a willin widder, the yeath over: what they don’t know, haint worth larnin. They hes all been tu Jarnakey an’ larnt how sugar’s made, an’ knows how tu sweeten wif hit; an’ by golly, they is always ready tu use hit. All yu hes tu du is tu find the spoon, an’ then drink cumfort till yer blind. Nex tu good sperrits an’ my laigs, I likes a twenty-five year ole widder, wif roun ankils, an’ bright eyes, honestly an’ squarly lookin intu yurn, an’ sayin es plainly es a partrige sez ‘Bob White,’ ‘Don’t be afraid ove me; I hes been thar; yu know hit ef yu hes eny sense, an’ thar’s no use in eny hum-bug, ole feller—cum ahead!’

"Ef yu onderstans widder nater, they ken save yu a power ove troubil, onsartinty, an’ time, an’ ef yu is in-
terprisin yu gits mons'rous well paid fur hit. The very soun ove thar littil shoe-heels speak full trainin, an' hes a knowin click as they tap the floor; an' the rustil ove thar dress sez, 'I dar yu tu ax me.'

"When yu hes made up yer mind tu court one, jis' go at hit like hit wer a job ove rail-maulin. Ware yer workin close, use yer common, every-day moshuns an' words, an' abuv all, fling away yer cinamint ile vial an' burn all yer love songs. No use in tryin tu fool em, fur they sees plum thru yu, a durn'd sight plainer than they dus thru thar veils. No use in a pasted shut; she's been thar. No use in borrowin a cavortin fat hoss; she's been thar. No use in har-dye; she's been thar. No use in cloves, tu kill whisky breff; she's been thar. No use in buyin clost curtains fur yer bed, fur she has been thar. Widders am a speshul means, George, fur ripenin green men, killin off weak ones, an makin 'ternally happy the soun ones.

"Well, es I sed afore, I flew the track an' got ontu the widders. The fellers begun tu ride up an' walk up, sorter slow, like they warn't in a hurry, the durn'd 'saitful raskils, hitchin thar critters tu enything they cud find. One red-comb'd, long-spurr'd, dominecker feller, frum town, in a red an' white grid-iron jackid an' patent leather gaiters, hitched his hoss, a wild, skeery, wall-eyed devil, inside the yard palins, tu a cherry tree lim'. Thinks I, that hoss hes a skeer intu him big enu' tu run intu town, an' perhaps
beyant hit, ef I kin only tetch hit off; so I sot intu thinkin.

"One aind ove a long clothes-line, wif nine dimunt quilts ontu hit, wer tied tu the same cherry tree that the hoss wer. I tuck my knife and socked hit thru every quilt, 'bout the middil, an' jis' below the rope, an' tied them thar wif bark, so they cudent slip. Then I went tu the back aind, an' ontied hit frum the pos', knottin in a hoe-handil, by the middil, tu keep the quilts frum slippin off ef my bark strings failed, an' laid hit on the groun. Then I went tu the tuther aind: thar wer 'bout ten foot tu spar, a-lyin on the groun arter tyin tu the tree. I tuck hit atwix Wall-eye's hine laigs, an' tied hit fas' tu bof stirrups, an' then cut the cherry tree lim' betwix his bridil an' the tree, almos' off. Now, mine yu thar wer two ur three uther ropes full ove quilts atween me an' the hous', so I wer purty well hid frum thar. I jis' tore off a palin frum the fence, an' tuck hit in bof hans, an' arter raisin hit 'way up yander, I fotch hit down, es hard es I cud, flatsided to'ards the groun, an' hit acksidentally happen'd tu hit Wall-eye, 'bout nine inches ahead ove the root ove his tail. Hit landed so hard that hit made my hans tingle, an' then busted intu splinters. The first thing I did, wer tu feel ove mysef, on the same spot whar hit hed hit the hoss. I cudent help duin hit tu save my life, an' I swar I felt sum ove Wall-eye's sensashun, jis' es plain. The fust thing he did, wer tu tare down the
lim' wif a twenty footjump, his head to'ards the hous'. Thinks I, now yu hev dun hit, yu durn'd wall-eyed fool! taring down that lim' wer the beginin ove all the troubil, an' the hoss did hit hissef; my conshuns felt clar es a mountin spring, an' I wer in a frame ove mine tu observen things es they happen'd, an' they soon begun tu happen purty clost arter one anuther rite then, an' thar, an' tharabouts, clean ontu town, thru hit, an' still wer a-happehin, in the woods beyant thar ni ontu eleven mile frum ole man Yardley's gate, an' four beyant town.

"The fust line ove quilts he tried tu jump, but broke hit down; the nex one he ran onder; the rope cotch ontu the ho'n ove the saddil, broke at bof ainds, an' went along wif the hoss, the cherry tree lim' an' the fust line ove quilts, what I hed proverdensally tied fas' tu the rope. That's what I calls foresight, George. Right furnint the frunt door he cum in contack wif ole Missis Yardley hersel, an' anuther ole 'oman; they wer a-holdin a nine dimunt quilt spread out, a'-zaminin hit, an' a-praisin hits purfeckshuns. The durn'd onmanerly, wall-eyed fool run plum over Missis Yardley, frum ahine, stompt one hine foot through the quilt, takin hit along, a-kickin ontil he made hits corners snap like a whip. The gals screamed, the men hollered wo! an' the ole 'oman wer toted intu the hous' limber es a wet string, an' every word she sed wer, 'Oh, my preshus nine dimunt quilt!'"
"Wall-eye busted thru the palins, an' Dominicker sed 'im, made a mortal rush fur his bitts, wer too late fur them, but in good time fur the strings ove flyin quilts, got tangled amung em, an' the gridiron jackid patren wer los' tu my sight amung star an' Irish chain quilts; he went frum that quiltin at the rate ove thuty miles tu the hour. Nuffin lef on the lot ove the hole consarn, but a nine biler hat, a par ove gloves, an' the jack ove hearts.

"What a onmanerly, suddin way ove leavin places sum folks hev got, enyhow.

"Thinks I, well, that fool hoss, tarin down that cherry tree lim', hes dun sum good, enyhow; hit hes put the ole 'oman outen the way fur the balance ove the quiltin, an' tuck Dominicker outen the way an' outen danger, fur that gridiron jackid wud a-bred a scab on his nose afore midnite; hit wer morrily boun tu du hit.

"Two months arterwards, I tracked the route that hoss tuck in his kalamatus skeer, by quilt rags, tufts ove cotton, bunches ove har, (human an' hoss,) an' scraps ove a gridiron jackid stickin ontu the bushes, an' plum at the aind ove hit, whar all signs gin out, I foun a piece ove. watch chain an' a hosses head. The places what know'd Dominicker, know'd 'im no more.

"Well, arter they'd tuck the ole 'oman up stairs an' camfired her tu sleep, things begun tu work agin. The widders broke the ice, an' arter a littil gigilin, goblin,
an' gabblin, the kissin begun. *Smack!*—'Thar, now,' a widder sed that. *Pop!*—'Oh, don't!' *Pffp!*—'Oh, yu quit!' *Plosh!*—'Go way yu awkerd critter, yu kissed me in the eye!' anuther widder sed that. *Bop!*

'Now yu ar satisfied, I recon, big mouf!' *Vip!*—'That haint fair!' *Spat!*—'Oh, lordy! May, cum pull Bill away; he's a-tanglin my har.' *Thut!*—'I jis' d-a-r-e yu tu du that agin!' a widder sed that, too. Hit sounded all 'roun that room like poppin co'n in a hot skillet, an' wer pow'ful sujestif.

"Hit kep on until I be durn'd ef my bristils didn't begin tu rise, an' sumthin like a cold buckshot wud run down the marrow in my back-bone 'bout every ten secons, an' then run up agin, tolerabil hot. I kep a swallerin wif nuthin tu swaller, an' my face felt swell'd; an' yet I wer fear'd tu make a bulge. Thinks I, I'll ketch one out tu herself torreckly, an' then I guess we'll rastil. Purty soon Sal Yardley started fur the smoke'-ous, so I jis' gin my head I few short shakes, let down one ove my wings a-trailin, an' sirkiled roun her wif a side twis' in my naik, steppin sidewise, an' a-fetchin up my himnos' foot wif a sorter jerkin slide at every step. Sez I, 'Too coo-took a-too.' She onderstood hit, an' stopt, sorter spreadin her shoulders. An' jis' es I hed pouch'd out my mouf, an' wer a-reachin forrid wif hit, fur the article hitsef, sunthin interfared wif me, hit did. George, wer yu ever ontu yer hans an' knees, an' let a hell-tarin big, mad ram, wif a ten-yard run, but yu
yearnis’ly, jis’ onst, right squar ontu the pint ove yer back-bone?”

“No, you fool; why do you ask?”

“Kaze I wanted tu know ef yu cud hev a realizin’ noshun ove my shock. Hits scarcely worth while tu try tu make yu onderstan the case by words only, on- less yu hev been tetch in that way. Gr-eat golly! the fust thing I felt, I tuck hit tu be a back-ackshun yeathquake; an’ the fust thing I seed wer my chaw’r terbacker a-flyin over Sal’s head like a skeer’d bat. My mouf wer pouch’d out, ready fur the article hitsef, yu know, an’ hit went outen the roun hole like the wad outen a pop-gun—thug! an’ the fust thing I know’d, I wer a flyin over Sal’s head too, an’ a-gainin on the chaw’r terbacker fast. I wer straitened out strait, toes hinemos’, middil finger-nails foremos’, an’ the fust thing I hearn wer, ‘Yu dam Shanghi!’ Great Jerus-a-lam! I lit ontu my all fours jis’ in time tu but the yard gate ofen hits hinges, an’ skeer loose sum more hosses—kep on in a four-footed gallop, clean acrost the lane afore I cud straiten up, an’ yere I cotch up wif my chaw’r terbacker, stickin flat agin a fence-rail. I hed got so good a start that I thot hit a pity tu spile hit, so I jis’ jump’d the fence an’ tuck thru the orchurd. I tell yu I dusted these yere close, fur I tho’t hit wer arter me.

“Arter runnin a spell, I ventered tu feel roun back thar, fur sum signs ove what hed happened tu me.
George, arter two pow'ful hardtugs, I pull'd out the vamp an' sole ove one ove ole man Yardley's big brogans, what he hed los' amung my coat-tails. Dre'ful! dre'ful! Arter I got hit away frum thar, my flesh went fas' asleep, frum abuv my kidneys tu my knees; about now, fur the fust time, the idear struck me, what hit wer that hed interfer'd wif me, an' los' me the kiss. Hit wer ole Yardley hed kicked me. I walked fur a month like I wer straddlin a thorn hedge. Sich a shock, at sich a time, an' on sich a place—jis' think ove hit! hit am tremenjus, haint hit? The place feels num, right now."

"Well, Sut, how did the quilting come out?"

"How the hell du yu 'speck me tu know? I warn't thar eny more."
SUT LOVINGOOD'S DOG.

"Boys, I never told eny on ye ove my dog scrape, did I?"

"No, Sut, not as we knows on; you've mixed up dog so in all yer doins, that we can't tell adzactly what dog scrape ye mean."

"Well, I mean ole 'Stuff-gut.' Did eny on ye ever see 'im?"

"No."

"Well, ye missed a site. He wur a powerful dog, an' sometimes ye'd think that he wur two ur three dogs, ef ye seed him eat; not a-countin ove his tail, fur he hedin't eny. When he wur a pup, dad, durn him, tuck 'im tu a straw-cutter, jamed his starn clost up tu the frame ove the cussed gullotine, an' foch down the knife, an' thar lay the hole tail in the troft, like a letter S, an' here run the pup a youlin like a hound, an' his starn boked like you'd busted a ripe tomatis onto hit. Well, it changed his looks mitely, an' his nater more. Now as to his looks, rite ontu the spot whar his tail orter staid, thar grow'd a bunch ove stiff, ash-cullured bristles, what pinted every way, like onto a split broom
with the rappin cut loose, an' rite in the middil ove all this fuzzy lookin patch ove har, the pint ove his backbone, kivered with a gristil, stuck out like onto a pidgin's aig, caze he sot ontu hit so much. Well, the afar looked mity sassy and fite like, eny how, particulary when he wur a struttin up tu a big strange dog tu smell ove 'im. It made his sturn look hier than his sholders, pupendiculer and squar; an' he hed a way ove walkin slow an' solemn like I've seed yung fellers do at camp-meetin when approachin ove a gal at the spring with thar stud-hoss close on, agwine sorter side ways an' mity keerful. I've seed little hogs go through the same motions, wun in a peach orchard, an' tuther in the lane, when they thot they wanted tu fite, an' wud a dun hit but fur the fence what wur atween em. I never found out that he wur good fur enything but tu keep bred frum mouldin, an' meat frum spilin; an' when he wanted tu show glad, es he hed no tale tu wag, he wagged his hole sturn, an' his hine feet slipped about on the groun, sorter like a fashunabil gal walks when she thinks sum he feller is lookin at 'er. He wur cul-lured adzackly like a mildewed saddil skirt, an' he ker-ried his years on a nowin sort of cock, like ontu a muel's when he is skeered. He'd whiskers round his eyes, an' on his hine laigs, an' must had a pow'ful activ consince, fur he wur the meanest countinenced dog I ever seed in my life. Now as tu his nater, yu cud never set 'im ontu enything yu wanted tu, an' cudn't call 'im ofen
anything he got arter on his own accord. He wur skeered all the time, an' stud redy tu run ur tu steal, as the chances mout be; an' takin 'im altogether, he wur jis' the rite sort ove a dog tu belong tu me—not wurth a durn, an' orter been killed afore his eyes got open.

"Well, Stuff-gut he follered me tu town wun day jis' caze I didn't want 'im tu; an' while I wur gittin on a hed ove steam at the doggery, he started roun town on a stealin expedition ove his own, an' like his cussed fool owner, got hissef inter a fust rate scrape an' skeer without half tryin, an' in less nor no time at that.

"I hed gin myself a shake in the doggery, an' hear the whisky in me slosh, I know'd I hed my load aboard, so I cum out intu the street, an'—the— fust thing I seed he cum a tarin down the street fifteen times faster nor I thot he cud run, jis' a bowin ove hissef, his years sot flat onto his neck, an' his bristles all sot like a black pearch's top fin, his eyes shot up fast an' tite, and he hed on a sort ove haness made outer strings, sorter like the set dad wore when he acted hoss, an' he wer haulin ove an' old stage lantern and hit filled with wet powder, an' sot afire:

"Now the sparks, an' the scizlin an' the dust, an' the ratlin, an' the youlin, an' growlin, an' barkin, an' the eighty-nine ur ninety dogs ove all kinds what wur a chasin ove him, made sum sensashun. Well—hit—did. Whew-w-w! When I seed him pass without nowin me I thot ove Dad's ho'net tribulashun, an' felt that thar
wur such a thing as a tribulashun at las'; an' then I got mad an' looked roun fur sum wun tu vent rath on, an' seed a long-legged cuss, sorter ove the Lovingood stripe, with his hat cocked before, sittin a straddil ove a hoss-rack, a swingin his legs an' a-singin—

"Rack, back Davy, rarin up behine, 
You show me your foot, an' I'll show you mine."

"Thinks I, yu'll do, ef yu didn't start my dog on that hellward experdition ove his'n, yu'll do tu put it on enyhow, so here goes. Sez I: 'Mister-what-hed-my-dog-dun-tu-yu?' He pade no tention, but kep on a-singin—

"Rack, back Davy, daddy shot a bar, 
Shot 'em in the eye, an' never toch a har."

"I seed it wur no use tryin tu breed a quarrel; so that I mout be able tu breed a fite, an' I jist lent him a slatharin calamity, rite whar his nose commenced a sproutin from atween his eyes, wif a ruff rock about the size ove a goose aig. Hit fetch 'im! He drapped ofen the hoss-rack, but hilt a squirrel-holt ontu the pole wif his paws an' hine feet, an' hung back down. I jumped hed fust through, atween his belly an' the pole; my heft broke his holt, an' we cum tu the ground a-fitin—me ondermost, an' turn'd heads an' tails. So the fust thing I did, was tu shut my jaws ontu a mouthful ove his steak, ni ontu the place wher yer foot itches to go when yu ar in kickin distance ove a fop. He fit mitily
SUT LOVINGOOD'S DOG.

"Jist as he got clost tu the carryall, the powder cotch fire, an' soon afterwards went off, an' so did he, head fust."
fur the chance he had, but I soon seed he had a cross ove bar in 'im, fur he cudn't stand ticklin behind, ef it mout be called ticklin at all; fur every time he got his hine legs onder him, he tried his durndest tu jump loose; but my holt hilt, an' we would take our fust pers-sion agin. I thot ove a box ove matches what I hed in my pocket, so I foch the whole boxful a rake ontu the gravil, an' stuffed em all a-blazin inter one ove the pockets in his coat-tail. Now, mind, he now'd nuthin ove these perseedins, fur his mind wur exercised pow-ful about the hurtin I wur a helpin 'im tu behine. I no'd he'd soon show strong signs ove wantin tu go. So the fust big rare he fotch arter the fire reached his hide, I jist let my mouth fly open—so—an' he went! his hole tail in a blaze!

"Rite here, boys, I must tell yu sumthin I didn't no myself, ur durn me, ef I hedn't let him beat me inter a poultis, afore I'd a-sot him on fire—I'd a-seed him durn'd fust. The thot on it skeers me yet. He had two pounds ove gunpowder in tother pocket, a-takin home to a shootin match.

"Well, he aimed tu run past a tin peddlin waggin' what was a-standin in the street, with a fust-rate set ove old live hoss bones atween the shafts, while the Yankee wus in the doggery, a-firin up tu leave town. Jist as he got clos't tu the carryall, the powder cotch fire' an' soon arterwards went off, an' so did he, head fust, frog fashion, rite thru the top load ove tin war. He lit a
runnin ten foot tuther side; his coat-tails wur blowed off tu his shoulders, the hine aind ove his galluses wus raped round his neck, the tale ove his shut wus loose, an, up in the air thirty feet, still a-risin an' blazin like a komit; his britches hung loose on the frunt side, like ontu a forked aprun, while the sittin part ove em wus blowed tu kingdom cum, and so wur everything else belongin tu that regin, while his back wus as black as a side ove upper lethar. It rained tin buckets, an' strainers, an' tin cups, an' pepper boxes, an' pans, an' stage ho'ns, all over that street, fur two minits an' a 'alf.

"Now that explosion, an' the tin war ratlin an' a rainin, made a rite peart noise, specially ove a still day in fac, enuf tu wake up the ole hoss bones an' gin him the idear that he'd best leave town quick; so he laid his years back an' straitened out his tail an' shot. He made kindlin-wood outen the waggin agin a sine-post, an' betuck hissef tu the woods, stretched out about twenty feet long, an' not mor'n three feet high on the withers, with jis about enuf harness stickin tu him tu make a cullar for a bell cow.

"Thar wus wun cussed nutmeg-makin Yankee broke plum up, an' I'm durn'd glad ove it. Old Rack Back Davy, the hoss-rack man, made fur the river, an' I fol lered tu the bank tu see ef he hedn't drowned hissef; but no sir! Thar he wur, about the middil ove the river, a-swimin fur tuther bank, jist a splitin the warter wide open, an' his busted britches legs a-floatin arter
him. He looked over his shoulder every uther lick like he spected tu see the devil; his face wur as black as a pot, sept a white ring roun his eyes, an' the smoke wur still risin frum amung the stumps ove his burnt har. His hed, boys, in that river, wus the ugliest, scuriest, an' savidgest site I ever seed or spec tu see in this wurld, eny how. I dreams ove it yet o' nights, an' it skares the swet outen me. I seed a lot ove fellers a fishin onder the bank, so I thot I'd help him on a leetle faster, an' I hollered, 'ketch the murderer, five hundred dullars an' a big hoss reward. He's kill'd an 'oman an' nine children, an' I speck a dog, an' like tu whipped anuther plum tu death.' They jumped intur thar cunes an' tuck arter him, openin on his trail like a pack ove houns. The last I ever seed ove him, he wur a rackin up the tother bank, on his all-fours, an' looked like an ole bar what hed jist cum outen a harycane.

"He still kept up his lookin back, an' I speck wus the wust scared man in the wurld, an' ef he aint ded, he's runnin yet. The idear now begin tu soak thru my har that owin to the fuss Stuff-gut an' me hed raised, that perhaps I'd better scoot, lest they mout want me. So I left in a peart trot, an' soon got on ole Stuff's trail. It wur like a waggin hed been drug upside down by a par ove runaway muels, an' the dry grass an' leaves, an' in sum places the fences wer sot afire. He tuck to the mountins, an' turn'd wolf, an' tuck up the trade ove sheep-killin fur a livin, an' the hole settlement is now
out arter his skalp. That trip tu town, like the cuttin-box, hes changed his dispersition agin, all showin the pow'ful changes that kin be made in even a dog. I cum outen that scrape purty well, yet I hed tu show the family dispersition tu make d——d fools ove tharsesfs."

"How, Sut?"

"Why, I ought to a-toted off a lode ove that permis cus tin war. Oughtent I? say!"
SUT AT A NEGRO NIGHT-MEETING.

"Quit yer kerd playin an' ritin, an' listen tu me; I'se swell'd up wif a tale, an' I'll bust rite yere in this camp ef I don't git hit outen me. I 'sisted wunst at a nigger meetin at Log Chapil camp-groun, tu more pup-us an' wif more pint than folks ginerly 'sists on sich cashuns."

"You assisted? When?"

"Yas, yu may whistil, but durn ef I didn't. Aint the word rite? Ef a feller stands up when anuther's a-gittin tied tu an 'oman, don't the noospapers say he 'sisted? Ef a wun-hoss preacher sits intu the pulpit while a two-hoss one preaches, don't they print hit that he 'sisted? An' if a big-bug's wife's dorg wer tu hold a cow's tail in his teef while she milk'd, they'd say he 'sisted. Well, ef'sistance is what the noospapers makes hit out tu be, I 'sisted sum, durn'd ef I didn't!

"Well, wun Sat'd'y nite, all the he, an' mos' ove the she niggers fur ten miles roun, started tu hold a big meetin. They cum a-foot, on hoss's, on muels, on oxes, on bulls, on sleds, in carts, waggins an' buggys. The
meetin wer wuf ni'ontu five hundred thousin dullars in flush times, an' yu cud a-smelt hit a mile, afore I begun tu 'sist, an' fifteen mile arter I 'sisted. An' the nise—well, when I larns tu spell an' purnounce the flavor ove a ded hoss, play the shape ove a yeathen war-jug ontu a fiddil, ur paint the swifness ove these yere laigs ontu a clap-board, then I'll 'scribe the nise ove that meetin, particulerly arter I 'sisted awhile. 'Sumthin mus be lef tu the 'maginashun,' ole Bullen sed, when he wer givin in his lizzerd 'sperience, an' hit am es true es sayin yas, when a man axes yu ur me ef we want a ho'n ove skin-gut when hits rainin, an' sich kerryins on hesn't been seed since ole Tam Shadrick wer a-seein the witches a-dansin thru the ole chu'ch winders what yu narrated tuther nite. I b'leves intu witches, ghostez, an' all long-nebbded things mysef, an' so dus mos' folks, but they's tu cowardly tu say so.

"I wer in the setilment runnin a daily line, wif no failures, atween Wheeler's hill-hous' an' Kidd's groc- cery, leavin a mail at ole Missis Cruze's wif the gals, an' a-shufflin roun' generally twixt trips ove a nite. I hear'n hit narrated that the meetin wer a-goin tu be so I sot in an' fix'd mysef fur hit, so es tu be abil tu 'sist 'em sum.

"I purvided about a dozen ho'nets' nestes, big soun' wuns, an' stopped em up full ove disapinted, bewild'red 'vengeful, savidge, oncircumsized ball ho'nets, sharpnin
BUT AT A NEGRO NIGHT-MEETING.

thar stings redy, an' jis' waitin hot an' willin fur the holes tu be open'd, tu spread pizin an' sweet hurtin an' swellin onder the skin ove everybody. They own'd tu no non-cumbitants outside them ar nestes.

"Then I got Doctur Stone, hu wer fond uv seein fun, tu fill a big passel ove beef-bladders wif sum kind ove a'r ur gas—he call'd hit ox-gin, ur steer-gin, ur sum kind ove cattil drink, an' I hes furgot plum hits eristen name.

"Perhaps it was carbureted hydrogen."

"Durn my ole galluses, an' buttuns tu, ef that warn't adzackly hit. Hu tole yu? say George? Did yu smell hit?"

"Oh, often."

"Well, by golly, that counts fur that shriveled up nose ove yourn, an' yer cussed ill temper. George, I furgives yu fur every cussin yu's ever sprinkled ontu me. No man shu'd be hilt sponsibil fur his acts arter a sniff at that ar devil's own perfume; hit am the super latif ove the yeath; yu kin see, feel, an' taste hit six weeks arter hit hes et up yure power ove smellin altu-gether. I hilt a bladder uv hit tu a bull's nose, tu see ef he wer a jedge ove perfumery. He jis' histed his tail, like tu hev snorted his brains out at wun snort, an' jis' kill'd hissef a-runnin, a-pawin at his snout wif his fore-laigs like he wer a-tryin tu scrape off a bull tarrier. Twer the bes thing he cud do, wer tu die jis' then.
"I fix't my 'sortment ove stink skins onder the long seat ove the pulpit in the chu'ch, wif slip nots ontu the necks, so that pullin wun string ontied all ove em, an' let down a big slab tu squeese em flat. I planted my ball ho'nets colonys onder the bainches amung the straw onder the big shed what jined the chu'ch, an wun peculuer an' chosen nestes I laid away onder the exhortin box, ur shed pulpit. All on em hed strings so I cud open em at wunst frum the thickets, when I thort hit time tu take sich a sponsabil step. They hed hawl'd straw untill hit cum up ni ontu levil wif he tops ove the bainches, tu git happy in, an' du thar huggin an' wallerin on; hit hid the inemy what I hed ambush'd thar fus'rate, an' arterwards wer put tu a diffrent use than gittin happy on, I'll swar tu that fac'.

"Well, nite cum, an' fotch wif hit the mos pufick 'sortment ove niggers yu ever seed outen Orleans ur Tophett, a big pine torch-lite at ni ontu every uther tree roun the shed, an' taller candils intu the chu'ch hous whar they cumenc'd thar wurk; but I'm sistimat-ikally durn'd if they finished hit thar; not by a sirkil ove five mile.

"A pimpil-face, greasy-collar'd, limber-mouf'd suckit rider drap't ofen a fat hoss, an' sot in tu sorter startin the nigger brethrin in the rite track. He warn't fur frum bein a nat'ral born durn'd fool hissef, fur I seed him peep onder the seat es he sot down in the pulpit,
whar he seed the bulge ove wun ove the bladders, stick-in out frum onder the slab a littil. He licked his lips, then smak't em, an' wink'd a oily sort ove wink at a Baptis' nigger preacher, what sot by him, an' he show'd all ove his teef arter he'd tuck a peep, an' swaller'd like he wer gittin down a ho'n. They wer bof on em show-in thar instinks: the suckit rider tuck hit tu be the breast ove a fat roas hen, an' the Baptis' thot hit wer the bulge ove a jug. *Shapes,* George, can't be 'pended upon, *taste* am the thing.

"Well, the pot-gutted, ball-heded Baptis' bull nigger, what wer fool'd on the jug question, sot his specks an' tuck a tex; hit wer:

"*Yu shall smell* sweet-smellin yarbs, an' eat honey vittils dar, *fur thars no stink,* nur bitter, *whar you's gwine,* in Caneyan.

"He wer jis' in the middil ove the sweet-smellin yarb part, a-citin ove poseys, sinamint draps, fried ba-con, an' the scent ove the cupboard, as good yeathly smells, a-gittin hot, an' a-breakin a holesum sweat, when a ole she shouted—

"'Oh, bress hebin! I smell him now.'

"As she smack't her han's, I pull'd the string. The stinkabus begun tu roll an' rise, an' spread. Oh my lordy! lordy! Pimple-face wall'd up his eyes, coff'd blow'd his nose in his hankecher, an' sorter looked behine the preacher, like he 'spected tu see a buzzard, or an' onbelever, or sich like, atween him an' the wall.
"The nigger stop't as short as ef he'd been shot, rite in the middil ove the wurd 'Caneyan,' histed the pint ove his snout up atween his eyes, turn'd his upper lip inside out, throw'd his head back, an' scented slowly all roun. I hes seed ole steers du hit adzackly the same way. He shook his hed till his years slapt like a hog's when he's a-gittin mad, an' his specks lit in the straw; then he scented roun' agin.

"By this time bout two hundred miserlanus niggers wer a-sayin Hu-wu thru thar snouts, wif thar moufs shot; 'bout half es meny a-coffin, a few sickly wuns tryin not tu vomit, an' wun skaley heel'd he wer a-stuffin two corn-cob pints intu his nose, an' a saft wool hat intu his mouf. Sum ten ur fifteen said 'Oh, lor a massy! what dat?' Wun ole feller wif meal on his wool, 'lowed sum fat brudder dun bust hisef, an' am leakin out the cabbage. Better 'tire tu de woods, git sow' up, an' den stay dar.' One ventered 'pole-cat; an'uther, 'twenty pole-cat; ' an' a dorg a-stirrin em,' added anuther; 'ded hoss,' sed a big he, wif a hoarse cold; 'spild crout,' squeak't a she; 'buzzard's nes'; frum a back bainch; 'rotten aigs an' a heap on em, grunted a ole mammy wif a belly like a dinner-pot, an' a wool mitten in her mouf; 'wus nur dat, by golly,' snorted a dandy nigger, a-holdin his snout; 'burnt leder,' frum a fool gal; 'burnt brimstone,' frum a boy; 'maggoty soap grease,' guess'd two or three; 'all dem tings mix an' a-bilin, dat's hit,' said a knowin-lookin
bow-laiged buck; 'de cumin ob de debil,' surjisted a ole she, a-pullin her aprun over her hed. 'Redy, heah, mum?' answered her darter. 'Meetin dun busted,' said one; 'hope I neber smell nuder bust,' said anuther. 'Less git outen heah,' said ten, while swarms ove em wer aready at hit.

"The passun nigger now holler'd, 'Sea heah, brud-ren an' sistren; sum fool niggah cum trou de back ob dé gardin, an' sile he foot, on he way heah; let 'im make hesef sease, an' take he shoe wid 'im, fur he 'noxshus tu dis chosen congregashun, he am.' 'Sh-u-u-u-u tree hunder git sile in dat gardin on bof foot, shuah yu born,' added a chicken stealin yung he, wif feathers then in his wool.

"Here the passun's feelins overcum him, an' he cum-menced a-yerkin like he'd swaller'd a hame string, an' the knot hed stuck in his froat.

"'Preachin frum that fool tex what done hit,' growl'd a ole daddy wif wun toof, as he hobbled apas the passon a-rubbin his sleeve onder his nose like he wer sawin wood, an' a snortin like a hoss atween every rub.

"'Missus kill me shuah yu lib, ef I totes dis stink home wid me. Hu got eny sinamint draps?' said a trim-lookin cook.

"'Sum ob de sistren am dun faint, holler'd a bow-laiged, bladder-lipped he, a-rushin thru the crowd wif a gourd ove warter.

"'Bress de Lord, dey'se rite tu faint, dey no smell him now,' said a knowin ole darky.
"'This am more disagreabil than whisky an' inyuns' said Pimple-face, tu me.

"'Yas, perticulerly the inyuns,' sez I.

"He looked at me like he wer sorry fur me, an' wud es leve pray fur me es not, an' went an' dipt his hed in the branch.

"By this time the chu'ch wer empty, 'sceptin the stink, an' hit wer everywhar, oozin thru the shingles like smoke. The candils burnt dim like thar wer a fog in the hous', an' hit wer onhelthy tu preach in till fros', an' thar aint a nigger in that settlment what kin tell the smell ove a scent bottil frum a barril ove rotten fish tu this day. They'd be pow'ful good stock tu wurk in a soap factory. Don't yu speck they wud? The soggy an' muddy hed hed wuns hilt a pow-wow, an' narrated hit that in spite 'ob de ole sarpint de debil an' he stink in he hous,' they ment tu tote on the meetin tu a shoutin aind, onder the shed. So they shot up the door an' winder shutters ove the chu'ch, an' as the wind hed sorter ris, the outside smells warn't much wus nor yu generally smell et pork-killin houses, ur camp meetins. This wur the wust 'clusion ever a mess ove niggers did cum tu, since ole Shadwick's darkys ondertuck tu make white folks outen tharsefs by paintin thar eackuses wif onslack't lime. Ole Shadwick gethered enuff wool tu pay thar doctur's bills.

"Well, they blow'd a ho'n, an' 'Pimple face' tuck the crank ove the 'make happy cum' mersheen, es all
the preachin an’ grace hed been plum stunk outen his culler’d bruther. The sistren mos on em got ni ontu the pulpit, whar the straw wer deepest wif sich ove the he’s es hed a appertite tu help du the huggin an’ wallerin. ‘Pimpil-face,’ blow’d his nose, flung his hanketcher across the pulpit, an’ sed ‘hit wer all fur the bes’ that they wer druv frum the hous’; grace allers spread hit-sef better an’ smoofer, outen doors then hit did in the hous’. Tu git happy good, yu mus, hev elbow-room an’ straw; these cundishuns wer fill’d, an’ he’d be disapinted ef that wurn’t a warm activ meetin.’ Thinks I, wif me to ‘sist, ef hit aint all yu’s sed, an’ more tu, I’se no jedge ove the nater ove ball ho’nets, an’ the power ove stimiluses.

“He sed, art er he’d dun preachin, he ment tu pass roun’ a small hat, tu git sum means tu buy flannin petticoats wif, fur the freezin sistren in Africa. Ef ever he ‘pass’d a hat’ hit warn’t at Log Chappil, ’sceptin what loose wuns he pass’d a runnin outen thar; I ’sisted in spilin wun coleckshun, I’m durn’d ef I didn’t.

“He tuck a tex: Thar shall be weepin an’ railin an’ chompin ove teef, bad, an’ then wif no teef, shall smash thar gums tugether like ontu wolf traps. Sez I tu mysef, that’s hit, that is hit, dorg on me ef yu haint draw’d the rite kerd this pop, fur I know’d I wer ’sistin’ ove him.

“He sot in in yeanest, ontied his choke-string, then shucked his coat, nex his jackid. He play’d pow’ful bad, didn’t he? fur me tu hole the ’sisten han’, fur
shuckin' hissef didn't fortify again my ho'nets much, hit didn't. About the time he drapt his jackid, an' wer a-tryin tu jump outen his trowsis wifout onbuttin em, the niggers wer a-mixin, he an' she, hollerin an' beginin tu hug, an' rar, an' waller, rite peart, an' nat'ral like, the dus, an' the same ole stink, wif the sweat variashun a-risin agin. Wun ole she fotch her fat han's a slap like killin flies, an' she squall'd 'gloree,' an' her mouf look't like the muzzil ove a boot, wif red linin.

"Thinks I, jis' now is es good a time es eny; the pat-rollers mite cum in an' spile hit wif thar durn'd foolish-ness; so I jis' draw'd the strings keerfully. The fust fruit ove that ac', what I notised, wer ontu Pimple-face hissef. I seed him fotch hissef a lick a-side the hed what stagger'd him, then he hit hissef wif bof han's ontu the place whar they brands Freemasons an' mustangs, an' he shot his belly forwards an' his shoulders back'ards, like ontu a 'oman shettin the nex' tu the top drawer ove a beauro; an' he cum outen that pulpit back'ards a-tarin, his hans a-flyin roun his hed like a par ove windin blades. I thort he hed eitey fingers an twenty thumbs. He embraced a bruther, back-holts, what wer a-tryin tu roll off the hurtin in the straw, an' they jis' kick'd an' roll'd on in cahooite.

"Thar wer lots ove niggers, mix'd heads an' tails in that orful straw-pile—heds, laigs, arms, feet, ainds ove bainches, bunches ove straw an' strings ove dartin ho'nets a-showin tharsefs a-top fur a moment; then sum
uther things wud cum upermos'. Hit looked like forty-eight cords ove black cats a-fitin, wif tupentine a soakin in roun the roots ove all thar tails.

"Sich nises—screechin like painters, cryin, hollerin, a few a-cussin, an' more a-jinin em, beggin, prayin, groanin, gruntin, nickerin, an' wun or two fool wuns singin. Ho'nets don't keer a durn fur music, when they's a-fitin, while abuv em a-flyin in the ar, jis' like they weighed nuthin, wer a desirabil 'sortmint ove hyme books, fans, hanketchers, hats, caps, umerellers, walkin-sticks, biskits, chicken-laigs, strings ove beads, Gouber peas, year-rings, ginger-cakes, collars, garters, babies, terbacker-pipes, ridicules, littil baskits, popco'n, scent bottils, ribbons, hollyhawk bokays, pint ticklers, bits ove straw, an' wun shiff—how she got outen hit wifout takin off her frock, I be durn'd ef I ken tell; but thar hit wer a-sailin roun wif a deck-load ove ho'nets ontu hit what wer the resarve I reckon. All this wer set off tu advantige by dus', an' millions ove insex, jis' a-hoverin over the sufferers an' then divin down fur a sting.

"Now, while this wer gwine on onder the shed, niggers wer a-shootin intu the woods in all direckshuns, like ontu arrers shot frum orful bows, an' every durn'd nigger hed a brigade ove insex roun his hed, tellin him tu hurry an' makin him du hit too, fur they went crashin outen site intu the brush like canyun shots.

"Now, I thinks the ho'nets hed boun tharsefs wif a
oath, while they wer shot up in thar nestes, tu fite fur-

ever every livin thing they met, frum the way they actid. Fur them what follered the niggers intu the woods foun' the hosses, muels, an' oxes, tied out thar, an' part ove em fastened ontu the beastes, an' they im-

mejuntly sot in tu imitatin the niggers in actin dam fool; they jis' broke loose, rar'd, kick'd, fell down, roll'd over, run away, bawl'd, beller'd, nicker'd, screem'd, an' bray'd, till they farly shuck the leaves ontu the trees.

"Wun yoke ove steers wif a big sled cum tarin heds
down, an' tails strait up, rite thru the shed, an' I think
they mus hev swep' out ni ontu thuty niggers, big an'
littil, an' a few bainches, intu the woods wif em, a-stick-
in ontu thar ho'ns, ontu the yoke, on thar backs, an' on
the stakes ove the sled. Yere cum a big gray hoss,
like a streak, draggin a buggy ontu hits side wif the
top up. His eyes wer red, an' his years laid back; he
scoop'd up his buggy plum full, an' jis' kep on. I ob-
served Pimpil-face tangled up in the runnin gear, an'
true tu the suckit rider's instink, he wer climbin pow-
ful fur a inside seat. He run a-pas' a postes what hed
a ole tin pan atop ove hit full ove rich pine knots a
burnin: he scoop'd that in amung his cargo ove nigh-
gers tu warm em on thar thorny way, an' then he jis' run
by the lite ove hit. Thar went a big grizly muel,
wif a side saddil way back ontu his rump, an' half a
peach tree fas' tu his bridil; he gobbled up two ur
three littil niggers in the tree-top, an' tuck em outen the trubbil.

"Wun long laiged nigger busted outen the bunch what wer down in the straw, hollerin 'whoosh! Oh gorami-ty! hit hurts till he feel sorter good,' an' tuck a rush skull fus' agin a weatherboarded camp, busted thru hit like hit wer a aig shell, an' out at tuther side thru a winder, a-totin the sash wif him roun his neck like a collar, an' his wool full ove plank splinters, broken glass, an'tangled ball ho'nets. I likes that nigger: he's the only feller I ever seed what tuck in the rale pure Lovingood idear ove what orter be dun onder strong hurtin an' a big skeer. Jis run over ur thru everthing yure durndest, till yu gits cumfort, that's hit.

"A hames-laiged spur-heel'd wun tuck up a white oak, sayin 'whoosh!' outen his nose every yerk he made, an' findin no pease ove mine up thar, tuck down agin hed fus', squirrel fashion, an' run onder the chu'ch ontu his all fours, sum ho'nets makin the same trip on the same skedule.

"Wun big she run her hed onder a lean gal's coat-tail tu save her years, but a few activ ball ho'nets what wer a scoutin in her rar, made her git up blinefol' wif the gal 'stradil her neck, her long black snake laigs stickin strait out ahead, an' she a-holdin on tu the fat wun's wool thru the dress wif wun han, an' a fitin ho'nets wif a hat in tuther, her hed throw'd back, an' a yowlin like a scalded houn. 'Fatty' run her derndest, not seein
ur keerin whar she went, down hill kerslunge intu the branch, an’ like tu drownded bof ove em, an’ sum ho’-nets too.

“Wun slim buck nigger shot rat-like intu a littil jug closet, onder the pulpit, swell’d up in thar ontil they hed tu tar up the floor nex day tu git him out. He tuck in wif him about forty ho’nets, an’ they helpt him tu be cumfortabil in thar; I knows they did frum thar nater an’ what he sed in his hole.

“Jis’ bout this time I foun’ out how that gal got outen her shiff, fur I seed sumthin dispersin hitssef intu the woods, an’ frum the glimpse I got hit look’d sor-ter like a black munkey shaved wif white hine laigs; hit wer that tormented gal in white stockins. The thing wer pufeckly plain, she hed jis’ run outen her dress an’ shiff at the same time. That’s what cums ove bein a plum natral born’d durn fool; you’d hev onder-stood how she got outen hit, without eny studyin at all.

“Now I’se only narrated the main pints, an’ hits tuck me a good spell. But in three minits an’ a ’alf arter I finish’d my ’sistin ove em by pullin them ar strings, hit wer all over, scept the swellin, hurtin, an’ gittin home. Thar warn’t even a dorg lef on that camp-groun’, an’ you cud hear nuffin but the humin ove the huntin ho’nets, an’ the distant nise ove scatterin niggers, ur uthar beastez still gwine furder frum that place ove torment, an’ general discumfort.

“People wer huntin thar niggers thru the county fur
a week, an' sumtimes when they foun em, didn't know em, they'd fatten'd so. Dreadful! warn't hit? Thar haint been a nigger nite meetin hilt in the county since, an' they's mos' on em becum pius, an' morril.

"Jis' pullin a string wer my hole sheer in all that ar 'cumbustifikashun, hurtin, an' trubbil; yet as usual every body sez I'se tu blame fur the hole ove hit. Yu know that every time a ho'net shoots a nigger, hit makes a white spot that's the center ove the imejut hurtin, an' ove corse mos' ove em looked like ontu secon' mournin calliker, an' the durn'd fool white folks roun' thar, thot hit wer the small pox, an' that I hed gin hit tu the niggers, so they sot in tu huntin fur me, wif shot guns an' dorgs, but du yu see these yere laigs? they toted me out enthar safe an' soun.

"I can't git jestis nowhar, fur nuthin I du. I'l, turn buzzard, an' eat ded hosses fur a livin; I b'leave theyse not blam'd fur enything much, only thar stink, an' as I hes got that aready es good es the olest buzzard ontu the roos', that makes no differ."

"Well, Sut," said I, "I think I understand fully now what 'assisting' at a meetin means."

Sut eyed me for a moment suspiciously, and said dryly—

"I speck yu dus."
I say, George, every critter what hes ever seed me, ef they hes sence enuff tu hide frum a cummin kalamity, ur run frum a muskit, jis' knows five great facks in my case es well es they knows the road tu thar moufs. Fustly, that I haint got nara a soul, nuffin but a whisky proof gizzard, sorter like the wust half ove a ole par ove saddil bags. Secondly, that I'se too durn'd a fool tu cum even onder millertary lor. Thudly, that I hes the longes' par ove laigs ever hung tu eny cackus, 'sceptin only ove a grandaddy spider, an' kin beat him a usen ove em jis' es bad es a skeer'd dorg kin beat a crippled mud turkil. Fously, that I kin chamber more cork-screw, kill-devil whisky, an' stay on aind, than enything 'sceptin only a broad bottum'd chun. Fivety, an' las'ly, kin git intu more durn'd misfortnit skeery scrapes, than enybody, an' then run outen them faster, by golly, nor enybody.

"Well now, ef these five pow'ful strong pints ove karactar don't 'gin me the right tu preach ef I wants tu
I wud like tu know whar sum preachers got thar papers frum. I means tu wade intu the business es deep es wun sermon, on the free will plan enyhow, leavin out the singin an' totin roun the hat. Listen tu me, fur I'se in yearnis 'bout this thing. Ef yu hes a par ove burnin-glass specks, an' hit am a clar day, yu may fine my texis jis' inside, ur jis' outside, (I'se furgot which,) ove Longfeller's injun tale, an' hit reads 'bout so:

"Stop not tu res' whar thar am a sign, fur thar aint res' onder hits shadder. Neither eat wif a lan'lord fur he's yer foe. But gird up yer coteail, an' marvil furder, leas' yu lose yer soul a-cussin, an' hev yer paunch et in-tu a partridge net wif pisen. Keep the dus' ove the dining room ofen yer foot, an' the smell ove the bed-room ofen yer close, that yer days may be longer in the lan' what yer daddy's tuck frum the Injuns.'

"Feller sufferers, he an' she: 'The shakin an' jumblin ove this yere war ove ourn, hes fotch up tu the top ove the groun a new kine ove pisonus reptile, which fur durty ways, an' short turns, kin jis' beat the bes' cross atwix' a buzzard an' a wolf yu ever seed, es soon es he bores his way outen the yeath what hatch'd im, an' whar he orter be yet. He gits him a long house, prints ontu the frunt ove hit sum ketchin name, tu tote in the hongry an' onwary, an' the dam fools girernally, calls hissef the 'Perpryiter,' an' yu mustn't call 'im enything else, fur ef yu dus, yu'd better gird up yer coteails an
marvil furder, an' marvil faster, fur his boot hes a pow-
ful strong swing, a pow'ful long swing, an' a pow'ful
quick swing. He is now perpar'd tu starve, 'sult, swin-
dil, be-dirty, be-devil, an' turn inside out the puss,
pockid an' stumick ove every misfortnit hungry tired
devil, what am wayfarin on fun, bisness, ur frum a
skeer. He an' she, ole an' young citerzen, ur soger,
he sucks em all out es dry es a spider dus a hoss-fly,
an' turns em out tu thar wayfarin agin, while he looks
'zaminly arter em wif his fis' full ove thar shinplasters,
then he wipes his horny bill ontu the door jam like
ontu a hen arter she hes swaller'd a toad, an' waits fur
the nex' hoss-fly. Oh! keep the dus' ove his dinin-
room ofen yer foot, an' the smell ove his bed-room
ofen yer close, that yer days may be longer in the lan'
what yer daddy's tuck frum the Injuns.

"The Perpryiter's suckshun am strong: he cud
suck a anvil, (if hit wer gold,) down his froat, frum
wun aind ove Cumberland tunnil tu tuther; an' thar's
no lor ove anybody's make, nur the squire's make, nur
the ginerals' make, what kin weakin that suckshun a
mossel, ur make a mark ontu his shell; lor jis' rolls
ofen his back like draps ove warter ofen a duck or mal-
lard, an' suffrin rolls ofen his casiron conshuns still a
littil faster. I seed a thread-bar, faded, cryin sojer's
widder, wif a skiliton dogratipe ove hits graveless fath-
er in her arms, a-tuggin at a dry bladder, what hed
onst been a 'oman's breast, a-reachin pow'ful arter his
conshuns wif a argymint es long es a fishin pole, an' pintaed wif a lancit. Hit wer in few words, but every one ove em wer red, sparklin hot frum a burnin heart. ‘Fur the sake of this fatherless infant, don’t turn me away! Here’s the last dollar ove the last eleven my husband lived to draw; yu are most welcome to it. Give me but a cold mouthful, we are starving, and oh! look, sir, the rain has turned to sleet. Her blue lips quiver’d, an’ the rain draps ofen her bunnit, an’ the tear draps outen her modes’ hopeless eyes, splashed together ofen the littil dogratipe’s cheek, hot an’ cold togeth, an’ hit hedn’t life enuf lef tu skringe. He looked down at her es cold es the no’th side ove Lock-out Mountin in January, an’ tole her wifout payin a full bill in advance, she coudn’t stay; an’ he read a rule ofen the wall, ‘pussons travelin wifout eny bag-gage, mus’ pay thar bills in advance. Now my year-ers, yu know I haint got nara a soul, an’ dam ef the ‘Perpryiter’ aint in the same boat.

“Hint tu him that yer bill’s bigger nor yer dinner, an’ he’ll smile like he luved yu, an’ tell yu that he’s jis’ ruinatin hissef an’ his famerly clean out, es fur es his wife’s cuzzin’s dorg, (an’ a durn’d inturestin famerly hit ginerly is too dorg in,) by chargin yu es low es he hes. My ’sperience amung this sort ove taverins an’ grub factorys hes been orful—tremenjusly orful. I knows, bein a plum natral born durn’d fool makes agin me everywhar; but ef thar’s wun place wus tu me fur
menyfeld tribulashuns nur anuther this side the place whar murd'rs, 'dult'rs, hook-nose Jews, suckit-riders, tavrin folk, an' sich like cattil go tu arter they's swep frum the face ove yeath by death's broom, tu cumfort tharsefs drinkin bilin tar, an' eatin red-hot casiron sassengers. Hit is durn'd infunel single slay'd, pewter spoon, fly-blown, one hoss, half stock'd, single trigger; smoof bore tavrins, an' railroad feed troffs. They's shorten'd my days, they's lainthen'd my nights, they's poperlated the hole territory ove my cackus, clear'd lan' an' wood lan', wif all breeds ove dredful insex, they's gutted my pockid, they's disturb'd my dreams, they's 'stonish'd my stumck, they's skeer'd my apper-tite, they'se spilt my smellin tools, they's deafen'd my years, they's 'sulted my eyes, an' they's lef a marster stink all over ontu me furever an' ever more, an' more so too ay—men. Oh, my dear yearers, 'keep the dus' ove thar dinin-room ofen yer foot, an' the smell ove thar bed-room ofen yer close, that yer days may be longer in the lan' what yer daddy's tuck frum the Injuns.'

"I seed a well appearin man onst, ax one ove em what lived ahine a las' year's crap ove red hot brass wire whiskers run tu seed, an' shingled wif har like on-tu mildew'd flax, wet wif saffron warter, an' laid smoof wif a hot flat-iron, ef he cud spar him a scrimpshun ove soap? The 'perpryiter' anser'd in soun's es sof an' sweet es a poplar dulcimore, tchuned by a good nater'd
she angel in butterfly wings an' cobweb shiff, that he never wer jis' so sorry in all his born'd days tu say no, but the fac' wer the soljers had stole hit; 'a towil then;' 'the soljers hed stole hit;' 'a tumbler,' 'the soljers hed stole hit;' 'a lookin-glass,' 'the soljers hed stole nit;' 'a pitcher ove warter,' 'the soljers hed stole hit;' 'then please give me a cleaner room.' Quick es light cum the same dam lie, 'the soljers hed stole hit too. They buys scalded butter, caze hit crumbles an' yu can't tote much et a load on yer knife; they keeps hit four months so yu won't want tu go arter a seeon load. They stops up the figgers an' flowers in the woffil irons fur hit takes butter tu fill the holes in the woffils. They makes soup outen dirty towils, an' jimson burrs; coffee outen niggers' ole wool socks, roasted; tea from dorg fennil, an' toas' from ole brogan insoles. They keeps bugs in yer bed tu make yu rise in time fur them tu get the sheet fur a table-cloth. They gins yu a inch ove candil tu go tu bed by, an' a littil nigger tu fetch back the stump tu make gravy in the mornin, fur the hunk ove bull naik yu will swaller fur brekfus, an' they puts the top sheaf ontu thar orful merlignerty when they menshuns the size ove yer bill, an' lasly, while yu're gwine thru yer close wif a sarch warrun arter fodder enuf tu pay hit, they refresh-es yer memory ove other places, an' other times, by tellin' yu ove the orful high price ove tuckys, aigs, an' milk. When the dveil takes a likin' tu a feller, an'
wants tu make a sure thing ove gittin him, he jis' puts
hit intu his hed to open a cat-fish tavern, with a gran'
rat attachmint, gong 'cumpanimint, bull's neck vari-
ashun, cockroach corus an' bed- bug refrain, an' dam
ef he don't git him es sure es he rattils the fuss gong.
An' durn thar onary souls, they looks like they expected
yu tu b'leve that thy am pius, decent, an' fit tu be 'socia-
ted wif; by lookin down on yu like yu belonged tu the
onregenerit, an' keepin a cussed ole spindel-shank, rattlin
crazy, peaner, wif mud daubers nestes onder the soundin
board, a-bummin out 'Days ove Absins,' ur 'the Devil's
Dream,' bein druv thar too, by thar long-waisted,
greasey har'd darter, an' listen'd to by jis' sich durn'd
fools es I is. Thar am anuther feeter in the cat-fish tav-
rin, what hit haint pufeck wifout. Hit is tu these
sweet scented instertushuns what the twis' is tu the
pig's tail, an' am in the shape ove a ole hairy lipp'd
'oman: Sumtimes she is a motherinlor, sumtimes she
is a she uncle, sumtimes a ole maid sister, wifout the
fust four letters, an' allers a durn'd nuisans generally,
an' a match fur the Scotch eatch pssonally. She am
feater'd like ontu a white face muley cow, what hed
been pisen'd wif pizen oak vine. She hes a par ove
san'-bag ankils, her body looks like hit mout a been
moulded in a barril wif a big bulge; she's fond ove
biled taters, an' bad news; she wars roun' shiney
specks, a bunch ove keys, a callicker redicule, an' a
seed-bag cap, wun full ove quilt scraps an' pipes, an'
tother es full ove deviltry; short cuts tu mean tricks an' plans tu discumfort folks. She watches the wimmen custumers' rooms ove nights, an' tells nex day what she seed, ur hoped tu see. She knows tu a crumb how much yu hev et, an' begrudges hit tu half a crumb. She makes her garters outen the hems ove ole shuttails, an' is so savin, she wars but one et a time; she b'leves in low quarter'd shoes, fallin frum grace ofen, an' in dippin es the cure; she cou'dent live a minit enywhar, but in a cat-fish tavrin, an' I'm durn'd glad she can't.

"Now breatherin an' sistren, 'outen all this I hes gether'd the follerin orful facks, what orter be known tu all passuns, priests, an' pussons who preach. Fust-ly, the 'purpryiters' ove cat-fish tavrins, an' rail-road feed troffs, am hell's recruitin ossifers. He goes thar hissef, in course, afore his toe-nails git cold, an' mos' ove the misfortnit devils, what hes stopp'd wif 'im, goes thar too, fur cussin an' 'vengeful thinkin, fotch about by dirt, sloth, swindle, sufferin, stealin, an' star-vashun. Secon'ly hit am a orful ' sponsabil ondertakin tu keep a cat-fish tavrin, fur hit hes a brimstone ret-ribushun es big es a car shed, a-follerin clost arter hit, an' finerly, I'd jis' ruther du wifout the instertushun intirely; the plain one-bottil doggery fur my drinkin, the kitchens fur my vittils, an' the barns fur my bed, whar the bugs cease tu bite, an' the tired kin rest.

"Wharfore, 'stop not tu res' whar thar am a sign, fur thar aint res' onder hits shadder, neither sup wif a lan-
lord, fur he's yer foe, but gird up yer coteail an' mar.
vil furder, leas' yu lose yer soul a-cussin, an' hev yer
paunch et intu a partridge net wif pisen. Keep the dus
ove the dinin-room ofen yer foot, an' the smell ove the
bed-room ofen yer close, that yer days may be longer
in the lan' what yer daddy's tuck frum the Injuns.
BART DAVIS'S DANCE.

"Du yu know that bow-laiged boy on the fence thar?" said Sut.

"No; who is he?"

"That's Bart Davis's yungest son, name Obed. Jis' obsarve how his snout's skin'd an' his year slit an' so forth."

"Yes, I see; how did it happen?"

"Happen? hit didn't happen et all, hit wer dun a-pupos, permeditated a-pupos. Ther wer a dance et his dad's, las' Sat'day nite wer two weeks ago, what hed like tu bred a berrin ur two; the corpses wer mos' redy, an' nuffin but acksidint kep em frum bein finished. I wer thar mysef, an' kin say an' swar that the chances run mity even, a-tween mirth an' mournin. Fur a spell hit wer the exhitenest time I ever seed on sich a ocashun, not tu hev no more whisky nur we hed. Thar warn't but 'bout half a barril when we begun, an' when we quit, we burnt the hoops an' staves tu dance the las' reel by.

"Everybody knows Bart is a durn'd no-count, jug-"
kerryin, slow-thinkin, flea-hurtin, herrin-eatin, Noth Calinian, plays a three-string fiddil wif a grasshopper jirk, while his wife totes the wood. He hes but two gifs wuf a durn: wun is, he'll vide his whisky wif yu down tu the las' half pint; thar he stops, fur that's jis' a horn yu know; an' tuther is, he ain't feard ove enything a-livin, sept ole Peg. I don't wunder et that, fur hit mus' take a man wif a onnatrally big melt, not tu be fear'd ove his wife, onless she's blind ur hes a sweethart. Peg (she's his ole quilt, yu know) is a regular steel-trap ove an 'oman; she goes wif wun side ove her frock tucked up at the hips, her har down her back, an' a roasted hickory onder her arm tu scold the brats wif, an' tu skeer Bart. They's bof great on dancin ove Sat'day nites et home, an' sumwhar else on tuther nites. Ef thar's a frolic enywhar in five mile, Bart is sure tu be thar, an' Peg, too, ef she's in travilin fix, which ain't more nur five months in the year. She goes fur two reasons: wun is, tu eat an' dance, an' tuther tu watch Bart. He hes two reasons also: wun is tu suck in all the whisky floatin roun, an' tu du a heap ove things what needs watchin. They giner'ly hes a dermestic discuessun arter they gets home, in which, teeth, claws, an' beggin am the argymints, an' 'I won't du so no more,' the aind ove hit. They am a lively an' even yok'd par. Nobody else on the green yeath orter be tied tu either ove em.

"Well they mounted that par ove hames yu see on
the fence thar, the boy name Obed ontu a muel, an' sent him tu the still-hous, tu narrate hit that thar wud be a dance et home the nex nite, an' fur every feller what wasn't married tu fetch a gal, an' them what wer married tu fetch two. Now this rangement show'd Bart's good sence, fur he know'd that hit takes more gals tu du married fellers then single wuns. Caze people what hes but one kind ove vittils et home, hit allers takes more tu du em abroad.

"When the nite cum they wer all thar, a hous' plum full, an' amung em a lot ove counter-hoppers wif strip'd sugar candy in ther pockets, an' young lawyers wif cin-amint ile ontu ther har; all on em frum town, an' jis' ole enuf tu begin tu strut an' gobble. Thunder and litnin, an' sun-flower patrin calliker, mixed wif check an' stripe, homspun swept all about thar, wif one, jis' one black silk. They laid off two reels, wun call'd the leather shoe reel, an' tuther, the barfoot reel. I danced in the wun I nam'd las'."

"Why did they divide that way, Sut?"

"Why, durn hit, don't yu know that the dancin wud turn into fetch afore the fust set got ofen the flure, ef they mix'd em? The shoes wud scronch the bar toes in dancin, and' rite then an' thar they'd mix fur a site. A hard-shell preacher wif his mouf mortised into his face in shape like a muel's shoe, heels down, fotch his-set' thar soon arter dark, an' made moshuns like he ment tu stay all nite. He got into a corner, an' com-
menced a-temptin up his sighin an’ groanin aperatus, a-shakin ove his head, an’ lookin like he hed the belly-ake. He cudn’t hev look’d more solemcoly, ef his mam hed died that mornin a-owin him two dullars an’ a ’alf. All these wimin an’ luvely sounds an’ moshuns wer made on count ove the dancin, an’ p’raps the cussin an’ kissin. The whisky part ove that inturtainment he’d nuffin against. I know’d that, fur every time he roll’d his eyes to’ards the barril, he’d lick his lips sorter sloppy like, jis’es ef he’d been dippin his bill intu a crock ove chicken gravy, an’ wer tryin tu save the stray draps, what hung outside his face. Oh! he wer jis’a-honin arter that ball-face whisky; he’d a jis’ kiss’d hit es sweet, an’ es long, es ef hit hed been a willin gal. I sorter aidged up a-side him, an’ sez I—

‘Mister, will yu hev a few draps ove camfire, ur laudamy? Yu seems tu be pow’ful ailin in yer innards. Yu hesent swaltered a live rat, ur a mole, hes yu?’

“He shook his head, an’ fotch a sigh, what ainded in a groan. Sez I—

‘Rats ur moles am onhelthy things tu swaller afore they’se departed this life.’

“He blow’d out a orful sigh, part outen his nose, but mos’ ove hit out whar the toe ove the muel-shoe wer, an’ sez he—

‘This am a wicked an’ a parvarse generashun ove vipurs, yung man.’
"'An' gin up tu hardness over hart, an' deviltry, an' belevin thunderin lies,' said I; an' I puff'd out a big sigh, wif a little groan fur a tail. Sez he—

"'Thar am no-o-o-o dancin in hell,' an' sot into shakin over his head, till I thot he'd keep on fur ever-lastin, an' ever more. Sez I—

"'Haint yu slitely mistaken'd in that las' re-mark ove yourn? Ef thar's es much hot truck, an' br'mstone, an' cinders, an' hickory smoke, an' big hurtin, in hell es yu folks sez thar am, thar mus' be sum dancin, pur-tickelerly jigs an' quick-steps; they don't lack fur music, I reckon, fur I'se allers hear'n hell wer full ove fiddlers, an' thar's Yankees enuf thar tu invent fire-proof fiddils fur em, so they don't want fur tchunes. All on yeath that bothers me is the rosim.'

"'Ah, yung onregenerit man,' sez he, 'thar's more rosim in hell than thar's in all Noth Calivy.'

"'But hit ain't quite hard enuf tu rub ontu fiddil bows, is hit?' sez I.

"He groan'd an' shook his head, an' sent wun one ove his eyes to'ards the whisky corner. I went an' fotch 'im a big slug into a gourd. That shovel-shaped onder lip ove his'n jis' fell out'ards like ontu the fallin door ove a stone coal stove, an' he upsot the gourd inside ove his teef. I seed the mark ove the truck gwine down his froat jis' like a snake travelin thru a wet sassidge gut. He smelt into the gourd a good long smell, turned up his eyes, an' sed 'Barlm ove life.'
“Thinks I, ole Sock, I know what fotch yu tu this frolic besides yu’re hoss an’ our whisky. Bart now cum up, an’ Hardshell tole him he’d cum tu stay all nite, ef he suited all roun.

‘Sartinly, oh yas, an’ welcum,’ sed Bart.

“The ole Sock, never alterin the shape ove the hole tore in his face, sed, mity sneerin like, ‘Yu is hosspitabil.’ I seed Bart sorter start, an’ look at him, an’ go off a-winkin at me tu folle him. We went outside the hous’, intu a chimbly corner, an’ thar wer two fellers, wun ove em a she, a-whisperin. We went tu tuther corner, an’ thar wer two more; then we went tu the stabil, an’ hearn whisperin thar; hit mout been rats a-runnin in straw. So Bart cud hold in no longer. Sez he—

‘Never mine, I don’t keer a durn who hears me. I b’leve I se been ’sulted in my own hous’; didn’t that durn’d preachin mersheen call me a hoss?’

‘That’s jis’ what he sed. He call’d yu a hoss-pitabil,’ sez I.

‘Pitabil, pitabil,’ sez Bart, ‘dam ef I don’t b’leve that’s was nur the hoss.’

‘Sartinly,’ sez I, ‘pitabil is a sorter Latin tail stuck tu hit so yu moutn’t onderstand; hit means pitiful hoss in Inglish, an’ ef I wer yu, I’d see that his stumack wer spiled fur Peg’s fried chicken an’ biskit. I’d go rite in an’ show him how a hoss ken kick an’ sich like.’ he jis’ gritted his teef, like he wer a-chompin aigshells,
ur paragorick phials, an’ put fur the hous’, a-rollin up
his shut-sleeves es he went, plum up tu his arm-pit.

“The durn’d, hiperkritikil, groanin ole Hardshell
raskil hed dun got the dancin stop’t; he’d tuck the fiid-
dil away frum the nigger, an’ wer a-holdin hit by the
naik in wun han, an’ a-makin gesters wif the bow in
tuther. He wer mounted ontu a cheer, clost by the
meal barril, an’ wer exortin em orfully ’bout thar sins
ove omishun an’ cummishun, purtickerly the cummi-
shun wuns, wif the dancin sins at the head, warin sun-
flower caliker wuns nex’; an’ then cum thar smaller
sins, sich es ridin a-hine fellers on the same hoss, whis-
perin outen doors, an’ a-winkin a-hine fans, tuckey-tails
an’ hankechers, an’ sed that black silk wer plenty in
hell, that hit wer used fur mournin thar, an’ not tu
dance in. The he sins, ove the small sort, wer cumin
frum town ove nites, a-warin store clothes, smellin ove
cinamint ile, an’ a-totin striped sugar candy in thar
pockets, tu turn the minds ove the weak gals, instead
ove a flask ove that good holesum ole truck, what
they’se got in towns, name ‘coniack.’

“The wimmen folks wer backed up in bunches, in
the corners, an’ agin the beds, wif thar fingers in thar
moufs, an’ wun ur two ove the safest ove em wer get-
tin up a quiet sort ove dry cryin.

“The he fellers all looked like they’d mos’ es leave
fite es not, ef they knew how tu start the thing, when in
bounced Bart; he looked like a catamount; wun jump
an’ he stood a-top ove the meal barril, squar in frunt ove Hardshell, his har a-swayin about wif pure mad, like a patch ove ripe rye in a wind, an’ his eyes wer es roun an’ es red as a bull’s when he’s a-jinin in battil wif anuther bull frum Bashan. He struck wun fistes away out a-hine, an’ wif tuther reachin at arm’s laingth, he cummenc’d borin, like he hed a gimblit in his shot fis’, rite onder the snout ove the thunderin Hardshell, like he wer tryin tu bore his mouf int’er a better shape, an’ a-narratin thru his teef these facs, in words what sounded like grittin hard co’n.

“‘Yu durn’d infunel, incumpassabil warter-dorg! yu cuss’d hiperkritikal, ongrateful ole mus-rat! yu h—ll fir’d, divin, splatterin, pond-makin, iron-jacket’d ole son ove a mud-turtil, yu hes ’sulted me in my own hous’, an’ in Latin et that, an’ then yu’ve tuck the imponderent liberty tu skare these yere children outen thar innersent mucement, (still borin away frum left tu right, wif that horny fis’ ove his’n, an’ the Hardshell’s head gwine furder back every twist.) Call’d me a hoss—— Git ofen that cheer!’

“Es he sed ‘git,’ he loaned the passun a mos’ tremen-jus contushun, rite in the bull curl. I seed his shoe-soles a-gwine up each side ove Bart’s fis’ afore he hed time tu muve hit, arter he struck. Hit wer a lick, George, that hed hit been a kick, a four year ole muel wud hev been pow’ful proud ove. I seed ni ontu a gallon ove sparks ove fire fly outen the passun’s eyes
myself (he mus hev seed a bushel) when hit reached his curl. He let the fiddil go when he wer in the highes part ove his backward summerset, an' the nigger what hed been watchin up at hit all this time, wis'ful like, es a dorg watches a meat-skin when yu holds hit too high fur him tu grab, cotch his fiddil in bof hans afore hit toch the yeath.

"'Dar by golly, you no git tu smash dis fiddil, wid yu durn fool fitin an' preachin.'

"An' holdin it wavinly abuv his head, he dodged outen the surkil ove imejut danger. The old Shell lit ontu his all fours, hit bein that much more nur a full summerset, an' the black silk lit a-stradil ove him. I know'd hit wer the black silk, bekase I seed the white stockins an' grey garters. Hev I mention'd that thar wer one hundred an' twenty-five pouns ove live, black-eyed gal in under that black silk?"

"No, Sut."

"Well, thar wer, an' that she wer bof live an' willin, ole Dipper wer soon redy tu swar. 'Black silk in hell is thar,' scream'd she, a-hissin like ontu a cat, an' commenced a-pullin up by the roots his long bar, like hit wer flax, wif bof hans, an' a-shakin the bunches ofen her fingers, an' then gwine fur more, the hissin gittin a littil louder every pull. George, that wer the fust spessamin ove a smokin mad gal I've seed in a hen's age; she kerried out my idear ove a fust-rate flax-puller, pullin agin two, fur a bet. I think she gin the ole Shell
the idear that sum strong man body wer a-holden his head ni ontu the saws ove a activ cotton gin.

"Now the boy name Obed, with the hame laigs, hevin a sorter jestis' ove the peace turn ove mine, run in tu pull her off, an' cudn't du hit afore she made a rake fur his har, an' got hit. She jis' mixed the hanful wif the pile on the flure, an' gin herself back tu the job ove pre-parin the passun fur a wig. A hawk-billed, weazel-eyed, rat-mouthed feller, what hed been a-struttin roun Black Silk all nite, a-trailin wun wing, an' a-lickin his lips, seed the fool boy name Obed, a-tryin tu git her tu lite ofen the ole Sock, so he jis' growl'd low, an' barked once, an' kiver'd him, an' afore his mam Peg, an' me, an' five uther gals, cud git him loose, he hed made her cub the speckterkil yu sees roostin on that ar fence, an' he's hed ni ontu three weeks tu mend his looks in, by Jew David's plarster, sweet ile, an' the keer ove his mam.

"The fitin now got tu be gineral on mos' parts ove the field, an' es the cuppils cum in frum outen doors, lookin sorter sneakin, an' pale, (frum the nise ove the rumpus, I speck,) wun at leas', outen every par, got jump't on by sumbody. P'raps a gal wud kiver a cumin in gal, anudder gal wud go fur the har an' skin ove a cumin in he feller; then, agin, the fis' ove a he wud meet anudder cumin in he, right atween the eyes, an' so on till the thing got tu be durn'dably mix'd up an' lively. Peg boun up the boy name Obed's woun,
BART DAVIS'S DANCE.

"Black silk in h-ll is thar', scream'd she, a-hissin' like on' a cat, an' commenced a-pullin' up by the roots his long har like it w'er flax."
bruises, an' petrifyin sores, an' then went on wif supper cookin, like all wer quiet on the Pertomack.

"Es soon es ole Shell begun tu cum to, frum Bart's dubbil distill'd thunder-bolt, the hurtin all over his head begun tu attract his 'tenshun, an' soaked thru his skull, an' in thar tuck the shape ove an idear; the idear shaped hitsef intu spoken wurds, an' they wer, 'Gird up yer loins an' git.' I seed the wurkin ove his mind, so I jis' shouted es loud es I cud beller, 'The Pherlistshuns be upon yu Sampsin.' He hearn hit, an' wer struck wif the force ove the remark, an' started fur the back door, still on his all fours, in a single foot rack. Es soon e^ Black Silk felt him movin, she cummenced spurrin him wif her heels; while she hilt tu his har wif wun han, she tuck a pin outen her collar wif tuther, an' made a cushion fur hit in the hill, ontu the north side ove the pint ove his back-bone; he kicked up an' snorted, an' changed the single foot rack intu a tarin pace, loped outen the door intu outer darkness, an' his heel-tops wer the last I seed ove him. He stumbled an' fell down the log-steps, an' flung Black Silk like ontu a full balloon over his head, (I seed a heap ove white shinin es she went.) He felt his way in the dark, thru the woods, fur more pleasant places, an' she cum in larfin, 'Black silk in hell, hey?' wer every word she sed."

"Go on, Sut."

"That's all. I ain't like ole Glabbergab; when I se spoke off what I knows, I stops talkin."
"Well, what became of Hardshell?"
"Oh! es tu that, he made his 'pearance las' Sunday, in the pulpit, es bald es a jug, wif a black spot aidged wif green an' yaller, 'bout the size ove a prickly par, on his forehead, an' preach't 'bout the orful konsekenses ove Absalom's hevin long har, human depravity, an' the Salt Lake; sed he wer gwine thar right off, an' he'll du hit."
TRIPETOWN: TWENTY MINUTES FOR BREAKFAST.

"I wer onst a-ridin ontu the kers ove a raleroad, an' hed been livin on nuffin but sum bites ove whisky fur a hole day an' nite, an' felt like a congriga-shun ove rats wer a-bildin thar nestes outer sifter wire in my stumick, an' a hive ove bees wer a-fixin tu swarm in my head, when the conductor run his fore-aind intu the door, up tu the butt ove his watch-chain, an' holler'd—

"'Tripetown—twenty minutes fur breakfus'."

"'That's me,' sez I, an' I went over. I jis' tell yu this case tu show yu that the sarmint I hev been preachin, wif Catfishe Tavrins fur a tex, wer pervok'd outen me.

"I sot down, an' oh, lordy! sich a breakfus! My talk, bad es yu sez hit wer, about the Catfishe peopil, don't begin tu du jestice tu this mess ove truck. A hungry dorg wudn't hev smelt, nur a sperienced buzzard even lit ontu hit, ef thar wer a ded hoss in a hun- dred mile. I tried a bite, an' hit flew outen my mouf like ther'd been a steel mattrass spring quiled in my
froat; so ove course I wer the fust wun outen thar. Thar he wer, the everlastin 'perpryiter,' a-standin in the door, wif his paw full ove notes, a-lickin the ball ove his tuther thumb, like he wer hungry tu begin, that bein the chief aind ove (the Catsfishe) man.

"'Two dullars an' a 'alf; yu mus' make the change,' sed he, all in wun breff.

"I thor't I'd see ef all his feelins wer seared wif a red hot iron, an' so I sed—lookin mity serus an' pius like, rite squar into the middil ove the glass ove his specks, what kivered a par ove es mean an' muny-luvin eyes es ever star'd at the eagle on tu a dime ontil that ar bird shot his'n up wif shame—

"'Yu keep a all-fired good hous', Mister—good bis-kit, an' coffee tu match; hit gins a man a appertite tu jis' look et yu; hit gins him a appertite an' a stumick tu look et yur wife, an' hit sets em bof a-rarin an' a-squealin tu smell yer tabil. This am a holesum place. An' es I hes far'd so well, about yu, I wants tu tell yu a valerabil secret; how tu make yer coffee, good es hit is, still better, an' not cos' a cent more.'

"'Much obleged, indeed,' sez he, an' lookin es sweet roun the mouf es ef 'he'd been a-tastin good brandy an' white sugar, an' wer wantin ove more.

"Now the travelers wer cumin out, ni ontu eighty ove em, an' wantin me outen the way, so they cud pay fur what nastiness an' pizen they'd swaller'd, an' git outen the smell ove hit es soon es possibil. I jis' kep
on talkin 'bout my 'provement ontu coffee till I tho't mos' ove em wer in year shot, when I rais'd my soun, an' sed—

"'Ef yu want tu make that good coffee ove yourn better, jis' yu, instead ove makin hit all outen ole boot-laigs, put in about half ove a ole wool hat, chopp'd fine, finer nur yu chops yer hash say, intu pieces a inch squar; hit will help the taste pow'ful, an' not set the smell back a bit,' I flung down my munny an' put fur the train. I swar, es I went, I cud feel the fokis ove them specks a-burnin intu the back ove my head, an' I smelt my har swingin. I know'd that he wer tryin tu look thru me, an' the peopil, men an' wimmen, wer screamin a-larfin et sumthin. Tu help his mad to a head, wun feller hed sot down ontu the step, wif a segar clamp't atween his knees, a biskit intu each han, whetin away, tryin tu strike fire outen them ontu hit. Anuther hed fired wun ove the biggest an hardes' biskit at the smoke-hous', an' hit went thru the wether boardin like a grape shot. Anuther perlite, bowin, smilin feller cum out wif the drum-stick aind ove the hine laig ove a ole gander 'twixt his finger an' thumb, an' narrated hit that hit wer ole Powhattan's war club, an' he wer gwine tu start hissef a museum; while out in the yard, lay a long feller flat ontu his belly, wif his laigs wide apart, an' his paws locked roun a par-biled beef rib, an' he wer gnawin at tuther aind ove hit fust in wun side ove his mouf, an' then
tuther, growlin like a dorg, an' a-eyein sidewise the picter sot in the door-frame all the while. A long-necked passenger, top'd off wif a seal-skin cap, cum rushin out in a shanghi trot, wif a stripe ove tuff tripe es long es a sirsingle. He hed hit by the middil in his mouf, an' wer a-slashin an' a-slapin the aind agin everybody what he pass'd by, vigorously shakin his head, jis' like a dorg dus when he's a-killin snakes, ur a sow playin wif rags afore a storm. All these shines didn't stop the larfin a bit, ef I noticed right.

"Well, when I'd got off about thuty yards, I venter'd tu look back. Thar he stood, the mos' orful picter ove onregenerated rath, mortal man ever seed. He looked like he'd weigh five hundred pounds; he wer swell'd all over, ni ontu bustin, an' the door wer chock full ove him, all in a strut. His arms stuck out like a settin hen's wings, his hat cocked before, his feet wide apart, an' he wer a-lookin at me sure enuf. Them specks blazin like two red lamps, his lips a-flutterin es he blow'd out the hot breff an' foam ove his onbearabil pent up rath, what my onekeeled an' on-hearn ove im-perdence tu him, the perpryiter hed sot a-bilin in his in'ards, ontil he wer ni ontu burnt out, thru tu the har, an' waiscoat. The smoke ove his torment wer a-cumin out in whiffs frum his breeches pockets, an' button holes.

"My lookin back toch the trigger; an idear, an' speech now cum tu him fur the fust time, an' he ex-
ploded. He jis' bellered like a bull bawlin in a tunnel, a-slingin big splotches ove foam an' spittil way ofen the step et every word.

"'Spose—yu—go—tu—h—ll—yu—dam—raskill.'

"He wer ontu his tip-toes when he sed this, an' as he ainded the word 'raskill,' he cum down ontu his heels, till he made the winders chatter, an' his big watch-seals dance agin.

"I jis' kep ontu the kers, an' didn't du what he tole me tu. Arter we'd run two miles, I looked back, an' we wer so fur that the door look'd like a black spot on the hous', an' I wish I may be tetotally durn'd, cordin tu law, ef I didn't still see them hot specks, rite in the middil ove hit, blazin away like two leetle red stars Sum orful calamity tuck place at that rail road troff tu sumbody, afore he simmered down."
HEN BAILY'S REFORMATION.

[This truthful narrative is particularly recommended to the careful consideration of the Rev. Mr. Stiggins, and his disciples, of the Brick Lane Pranch of the Grand Junction Ebenezer Temperance Association. This mode of treatment can be fully relied upon.]

We were resting by a fine cool spring, at noon, with an invitingly clean gourd hanging on a bush over the the water. Sut, as usual, was at full length on the grass, intently looking at the gourd.

"Say fellers, that ar long-handil'd gourd thar, mout cum the temprince dodge over sum ove yu fellers afore yu wer quite ready fur the oaf. I looks on em all es dangrus, an' that's a mons'us 'spishus lookin wun, hit hes sich a durn'd long handil. Allers 'zamin the inside ove a gourd-handil wif a sharp pinted swich, afore yu drinks; hits a holesum foresight. Hen Baily—did eny ove yu know Hen?—he wer a peach wif a wurm intu hit, enyhow—a durn'd no-count, good, easy, good-fur-nuthin vagerbone, big es a hoss, an' lazy es a shingle-maker, but a pow'ful b'lever, not a sarcumsised b'lever, but a lie b'lever ove the straites seek, swallered everything he hear, an' mos' everything he seed.
That ar swallerin gif ove his'n cum wifin a eighth ove a inch, onst, ove sendin him tu kingdum cum, an' did send him head fust intu a life-everlastin temprince s'ciety. I'd a-liked pow'ful well fur tu hearn him gin in his 'sperince, even ef he tole one half. He lov'd biled drinks orful, never wer a hour's walk frum a still-hous' ur a doggery since he tuck tu warin breeches.

"Well, yu see the ole man Rogers up on Los' Creek wer a-paintin his hous' a-new, an' Hen wer suckilatin roun thar, jis' prospectin fur sperits, an' seed a bottil wif clar truck in hit what he tuck tu be new sperrits, so when the painter's back wer turned, he jis' run hits naik down his froat. He fotch hit out wif a onder-handid jerk, flung hit ahine him an' put, sputterin an' yerkin, fur the spring, a-swabbin out his mouf wif his ole wool hat rolled up. Now, boys, hit wer sperrits, but orful tu think ove, hit wer sperrits ove tupentine, fresh frum the rosinny part ove Noth Caliney.

"Me an' a few uther durn'd fools wer at the spring, sorter es we is now, a-mixin a few draps ove hit wif sum limber laig-whisky, an' gabblin, when we seed him a-cumin jis' a-flutterin. Es he run a-pas' the wash place, he flung the hat swab away, an' snatched the wash gourd, so es tu save time. The durn'd lazy cuss wer in a rale tarin hurry; fust time I ever seed him run ur cum ni runnin in all my born'd days. His mouf wer es red es a split beef, an' the light big bubbil kine ove slobber wer a-flyin like snow frum a-runnin hosses
heels. Thinks I, sodly, by the great golly! oh, yu dam fool, sum gal's cum the luv-powder game over yu pur-feckly. He wer trubbil'd in mine, fur at the landin part ove every jump, he'd say, in soums like he hed a gob ove scaldin mush stuck tu the ruff ove his mouf, the words 'Hell-fire,' nuffin else; them wer pow'ful suitabil words tu his case. I didn't think he wer so good at pickin out talk; they 'splained his ailmint bet-ter nur a doctor cud. He soused the ole soap subs gourd intu the spring, an' then filled his mouf over mos' half ove the aidge, quicker nor flea ketchin. Es he turn'd hit up, I seed a stripid eight inch lizard cum tarin outen the handil, whar he'd been hid es he thought. He sot his fore paws ontu the aidge ove the gourd an' peeped over. Seein us, gin him a turnin skeer, an' he jis' darted down Hen's froat. I seed his tail fly up agin Hen's snout, es he started down hill. The rep-tile tuck his mouf tu be a proverdenshul hole in the groun, an' I duns't wunder, fur hit wud a-fool'd a kingfisher eny-time. He drap't the empty gourd, an' holdin his belly in his lock't hans, sed—

"'Warter makes hit wus, boys.'

"Sez I, 'Hen, hits the lizard.'

"He wall'd roun his sweaty stuck out eyes at me, an' sez he—

"'What lizard?'

"'Why that big striped he lizard what yu let rum down yer froat jis' now, outen the gourd-handil. I
speck I wer the las' pusson what seed him outside ove yu, fur I seed the pint ove his tail arter hit passed the gap whar that ar frunt tooth cum out.'

"He look'rt a-sorter listenin look, down at the groun, fur a second, an' sot intu hoppin up an' down ontu wun laig, an' then ontu tuther, a-shakin in the air the laig what warn't imejuntly engaged in hoppin, an' mentionin 'Hell-fire,' every time he changed laigs, an' that wer every two hops. Then he fell down an' sot intu rollin, wus nur a yung dorg what hes ignurently yamped a pole-cat. He kep a-tuckin his head sorter onder, like he wer tryin tu make hit roll faster nor his body. Sez he—

"'Great fathers, boys, he's a-gallopin roun, he is by grashus!'

"Sez I, 'Hen, he's a-'zaminin yer whisky bag fur a good spot tu bild his nestes in, he means tu stay.'

"'Oh, lordy!' yell'd Hen, 'he's dun foun hit, an's a-tarin up the linin ove my paunch tu bild hit wif,' an' he roll'd on faster nur ever. 'Sut, ef yu please, run fur a doctor; yu hes the laigs.'

"'Yas,' sez I; 'but hits dun gone fur apas' common doctorin.'

"When he hearnt that vardic, he flounced tu his feet, fotch a yell what ef et hed went thru a three-foot tin ho'n wud a-busted hit plum open frum aind tu aind, an' sot intu flingin the bes' kine ove show actor summersets amung the roun rocks in the spring branch

9*
back'ards twice, forids onst, then sidewise, now a full turn an' a 'alf that wud fetch him ontu his head, now a 'alf turn, an' that wud lan' him ontu his sturn. Durna-
tion, how he'd spatter warter when he made the three quarter turns, then clean over ontu his feet he'd cum, jis' tu yell an' fling sum more. I counted till hit got tu thuty-one, an' got outen heart, an' quit: a suckis agent wud a-gin him big wages jis' then, but hed been the wust fool’d man ever born’d, onless he ment tu dose Hen wif tupentine an' lizards, an' I doubts hits movin him a secon time. Durn'd ef his kerryins on didn't mine me ove my sody misery in a minnit; hit struck me so pow'ful that I hed a vilent sarchin blow ove belly-ache rite thar. Sez I—

"'That's hit Hen, jis' yu keep on, an' yu'll soon make that ar lizard b'leve he's tuck up lodgins in the cylinder ove a four hoss thrashin-mersheen, an' that harves time am cum. He's boun tu vacate yu; jis' ras-
til on, hoss; that's hit; no mortal lizard kin stan that sort ove churnin amung sich a mixin es yu ginerly totes intu yer paunch.'

"'Oh, lordy, Sut, yu'se right, fur I raley du b'leve he's cuttin his way out now. Can't yu, (an' over he'd go agin) du sumthin?' (over onst more.)

"'Yu dam fool,' sez I, 'I don't know; but ef yu means tu keep on at that rate, I wud surjis' that yu swaller a few ove these yere roun rocks, 'bout es big es goose aigs, an' dam ef he ain't a groun up rep-tile
sooner nor ef he wer in a hungry goose's gizzard. He made a moshun ur two like he wer grabbin fur rocks es he lit, but jis' then he changed his mine, an' sot intu runnin roun the spring-hous', a-leanin to'ards hit an' jis' a-missin the corners. He went so fas' he looked like three ur four fellers arter each uther, groanin, hollerin, an' remarkin 'Hell-fire,' all roun thar. He's a pow'ful activ injurin man, when onder stimuliuses, that's a fac'. I tuck a stan ni ontu wun corner, an' es he cum roun, I commenced in time, an' sed—

" 'Hen, did yer take yer sody seperit?' "

"Nex time he cum, sez he, 'Sody seperit—h—l!' an' nex roun sez he, 'Aka-fortis,' an' the nex arter that he addid the words 'Fourth-proof at that.' He wer gwine so fas' that his talkin seemed uninterrupt. The las' time he cum roun, he hollered in dispar, 'I haint a-gainin on hit a dam bit,' an' tuck hissef up a red elm. He went up by fas' jerks, jis' adzackly like a cat climbs a appil tree frum a ciost cumin dorg. He locked his footsis roun the lowis lim's, an' hung hed down, swingin about, an' smackin his hans like he wer ni the shoutin pint ove happiness at a ravin camp meetin. Sez I—

"' That won't du; that's a wus idear nur sircklin the spring-hous' wer, an' don't cumpar wif yer suckis speri-mint, fur the lizard went pow'fully down hill a-gwine intu that sloppy hole he's intu now, an' he's too smart tu start down hill eny more fur fear hit'll git wus; he won't cum, Hen.'
"He answered me mons'ous cross an' spiteful—
" 'Let him go up hill then. dam 'im; so he keeps
gwine's all I ax.'
"The lizard wer a-tarin roun right peart, I speck,
wadin an' swimin as he wer in a dark pon' ove whisky,
an' tupentine, thickened wif a breakfus' ove blackberries
an' mush, stirred intu a purfeck hurrycane by Hen's
kerryins on. Hit warn't jis' adzackly the right place
fur even a varmint tu go tu sleep in, enyhow.
"Hen soon foun that hit wud nither go up hill nur
down hill, but kep a-tarin roun et randum wif hits long
toe-nails, so he los' all hope, let foot holts loose, an' sunk
his nose up tu his years in the branch bank mud, an'
by golly, lay still. I begun tu think the show wer
about tu close, an' I hed rights tu think so; thuty-one
counted summersets, an' lots ove onecounted ones, aver-
idgin a full turn each, a mile an' a quarter roun a
spring-hous', an' nine hundred yards in rollin, not
countin the small moshuns, in 'bout five minutes wer
ni ontu enuf tu fetch eny man body tu lie still—an' then
the lizard an' turpentine—hit wer a job ove no com-
mon kine, an' speshully fur Hen hit wer mos' wunder-
ful. Thinks I, ole feller, yu're gwine tu make a die
ove hit, an' sez I—
" 'Hen, ole feller, while yu'se a-restin thar, jis' feel
ni yer trousis an' git me that half duller yu borrowed
frum me las' Chrismus; feel easy fur hit an' don' skeer yer lizard.'
"He never let on like he hearn me. Sez I, 'Yere, Hen, try a littil ove this yere whisky. I menshun whisky loud; dam ef even that moved the pints ove his fingers. Sez I, 'Boys, he's 'bout dun wif yeathly matters, he won't notis whisky, an' his herearter's wisin ten steps ove him rite now.'

'Ole Missis Rogers hearn the fuss, an' seed the crowd roun her spring-hous', an' the safety ove her milk an' butter struck her pow'ful. So yere she cum, wif her ole brass speeks ridin a-straddil ove the highes pint ove her calliker cap crown; thar laigs wer a-usin two locks ove her red roan har fur stirrups, away below her years. She hed a biled roasin car mos' ove the time acrost her mouf, wif silks an' smashed grains plenty, stickin tu her ole moley chin, an' her nose. Sez she—


'Sez I, mouns'us solimn, straitenin mysef up wif foldid arms, 'Missis Rogers, afore yer dorg Rove cum, take a look at sum ove yu're work. That ar a-dyin feller bein; let jis' a few ove yer bowils melt, an' pour out rite yere in pity an' rey-morse.'

'She tuck a short look at Hen. 'What ails him?'

'Sez I, wif my arms straiched strait out, 'Cholick,
vilent cork-screw cholick, one ove the cholery perswashun; he jis' tast'd yer buttermilk in thar, an' by granny, hits dun kill'd 'im, that's all, Missis Rogers.' Yu see she wer noted fur feedin the work-hans on buttermilk so sour that hit wud eat hits way outen a yeathen crock in wun nite. Sez she, wif her hans on-tu her hips, an' standin wide an' strait up, 'Yu're a liar, Mister Lovingood!' I hes allers notis'd nobody ever calls me Mister Lovingood, (ef they knows me,) onless they's mad at me. 'Very well,' sez I, 'we am gwine tu strip him now, an' yu kin see fur yersef; hits et hits way outen him by this time; jis' stay an' 'zamin his belly. I'll bet yu my shut agin that ar momoxed up roas'in har; that hits chawed intu dish rags, frum his waisbun clean down tu—' She flung down the roas'in ear, an' put fur the hous', a-totin her frock-tail high hilt up wif bof her hans, wifout waitin fur me tu add 'his fork.' I wer gittin sorter skeer'd, an' sorry bof, fur Hen, the ornary devil, an' wer a-lookin at the groun studyin ef hit warn't bes' tu knock him on the head wif a rock, an' put him outen his misery, when I seed the break an' bulge ove a mole a-plowin. A idear, the bes' idear I ever own'd, struck plum thru my head, an' I dug out the mole. Sez I—

"'Boys, listen tu me: that ar feller's mons'us ni ded; desprit cases wants desprit docterin; let's tie his galluses roun his waisbun tight, an' start this yere blin, fury scramblin littil cuss up his breeches laig. When he
feels the scramblin sensashun on the outside, he'll think the lizard hes got out sumwhar, an' the idear will make him feel good, enyhow, live ur ded; thar's no harm in a mole, nohow; les' try hit.'

"We turped Hen ontu his stomick, an' made the top ove his britches mole tight, an' I set the mole a-straddil ove his heel-string, an' sunk my thumb-nail intu hits tail. Away hit went up his bar laig pow'ful fas', rootin like a hog; he wanted tu go tu his trade ove diggin agia, yu know, an' wer sarchin fur a saft place. He warn't outen site very long, when Hen sorter started forrid on his stomick; that wer the fust sign ove life he'd show'd since he buried his nose in the blue mud. Sez I, wif a heap ove hope, 'Boys, things am workin; ef he wudn't notis speerits, he's a-notisin that ar mole.' He hed a par ove foot-holts agin a root, an' he shot hissef forrid ten foot intu the branch at one lunge wif-out risin four inches frum the groun. I tho't I hear 'Hell-fire,' agin in a sorter sick whisper. He ris tu his all fours, an' shook the warter outen his years pearingly as strong es ever, an' tuck down the branch in a rale fas' cavalry lope. He made the mud an' warter fly, 'speshully when he'd kick, an' that wer every two ur three jumps. He used his hine laigs jis' like a hoss a-fightin, an' as he'd fling up his shoes he'd menshun the kine ove fire I'se been tellin yu about, an' he'd wall a mous'us sarchin oneasy eye over his shoulder every time he'd kick. Sez I, 'Boys, the show ain't
over yet; les' see the aind, an' git the wuf ove ou munny. One ur two ove the crowd dodged intu the bushes sorter des'arted; they wer fear'd tu see eny more. The res' ove us follower'd Hen. When he'd cum tu a deep hole, he'd squat intu hit up tu his years, a-sorter workin hissef roun like a hen a-fixin her nestes, gruntin orful, an' a-cussin everybody, an' everything in a lump; then he'd rar forrid ontu his all fours agin, an' jis' travil. I can't fur the life ove me think what kep him down tu his all fours. Ef hit hed been my case, yu'd a seed sum ove the durn'des straites up an' down runnin ever did by eny livin mortal. P'raps the kerryins on in his in'ards warn't es sarchin in that position. At las' he gallop'd out ontu a san bank, an' sunk spread out, wif' his head in a short twis', ni clean gone.

"Sez I, 'Boys, the durn'd fool hes drowndid my mole atwixt his breeches an' his hide, a-squattin in them holes, an' I hes no hopes ove him now; les' kill 'im. Jis' then I seed him yer, sorter vomitin way, so I straddled him, an' cotch him by the har, an' pull'd up his head tu straiten his swaller, when imejuntly yere cum the lizard tarin outen his mouf, the wust skeer'd varmint I ever seed in all my born'd days. His eyes wer es big es fox grapes, an' mos' all ove em outside ove his head, an' dam ef he didn't hev enuf tu skeer a lion, fur the mole hed 'im fas' by the tail, an' wer mendin his holt, an' that ar interprisin littil yeath-borer hadn't a durn'd mossel ove fur left ontu his hide; hit
wer all *lime'd* off; he looked rite down slick an' funny, wif a lizard a-haulin 'im fru the san, I swar he did. Wunder what *they* thought hed been happenin.

"Well, we toted Hen home, an' when he got sorter well, he jined a ole well-sot temprince s'ciety, an' puts hit up that the hole thing, tupentine, lizards an' mole, wer interpersishun tu save him frum turnin intu a drunkard. The cussed hippercrit! he warn't never enything else. I oughtent tu speak hard ove the mis-fortnit critter tho', fur he hes got the dispepsy, the wust kine."
FRUSTRATING A FUNERAL.

"Hit mus' be a sorter vexin kine ove thing tu be buried alive, tu the feller what am in the box, don't yu think hit am, George?"

"Yes, horrible, Sut; what set you thinking about such a subject, with as much whisky as you have access to?"

"Oh, durn hit, I thinks at randum, jis' es I talk an' dus. I can't help hit, I'se got no steerin oar tu my brains. 'Sides that I thinks they'se loose 'bout the middil."

"How do you mean?"

"Well, I thinks peopil's brains what hev souls, am like ontu a chain made outen gristil, forkid at wun aind; wun fork goes tu the eyes, an' tuther tu the years, an' tuther aind am welded tu the marrer in the backbone, an' hit works sorter so. Thar stans a hoss. Well, the eyes ketches his shape, jis' a shape, an' gins that idear tu the fust link ove the chain. He nickers, an' the years gins that tu tuther fork ove the chain, a soun, nuffin but a soun. Well, the two ruff idears start along the chain, an' every link is smarter nur the
FRUSTRATING A FUNERAL.

wun ahine hit, an' dergests em sorter like a paunch
dus co'n, ur mash'd feed, an' by the time they gits tu
the back-bone, hit am a hoss an' yu knows hit. Now,
in my case, thar's a hook in the chain, an' hits mos'
ove the time onhook'd, an' then my idears stop thar
half made. Rite thar's whar dad failed in his 'speri-
ment; puttin in that durn'd fool hook's what made me
a natral born fool. The breed wer bad too, on dad's side;
they all run tu durn'd fool an' laigs powerful strong."

"But what about burying alive, Sut?"

"Oh, yas; I wer a-thinkin ove a case what happen'd
on Hiwassee, what like tu started a new breed ove
durn'd fools, an' did skare plum away a hole neighbor-
hood ove ole breed.

"Ole Hunicutt hed a niggar name Cesar, they call'd
'im Seize fur short, an' he got sock full ove Wright's
kill-devil whisky, an' tuck a noshun he'd spite ole
Hunicutt by dyin, an' durned ef he didn't du hit. His
marster got a coffin wif a hinge in the led acrost the
breas', fur tuther niggers tu take farwell ove Seize
thru, an' see the orful consekenses ove drinkin kill-
devil by the gallun; at the same time. He ment tu
gin em a temprance lecter when they went tu start tu
the bone-yard, but durn me ef he staid thar hissef till
funeral time. The niggers got Seize sot in the box
mity nice, an' the led on. He wer in a empty room,
'sceptin a bed in wun aind ove a dubbil log nigger
cabin, an' the niggers what sot up wif the corpse did
hit in the tuther room. Thar wer lots ove em an' singin an' groanin wer plenty. Way in the night a nigger name 'Major' cum tu help du the sittin up, an' he wer drunk plum thru an' thru; so they fotch 'im intu whar Seize wer, an' laid him in the bed, whar he soon fell tu snorin, an' dreamin ove snakes, sky blue lizards, an' red hot reptiles.

"Now, a yung doctor what hed help'd Seize over the fence, twixt this an' kingdum cum, wanted his cackus tu chop up, an' bile, so he gits me tu git hit fur 'im arter hit wer onder the groun, an' I findin out how the land lay by slungin roun, fixed up a short-cut tu git hit wifout diggin. I slip't intu the room twixt midnite an' day, an' foun Maje sorter grumblin in his sleep, so I shuck him awake enuf tu smell whisky, an' hilt a tin cupful ove heart-burn, till the las' durn'd drap run down his froat, an' he sot intu sleepin agin an' then I swap't niggers.

"Arter I got Maje intu the coffin, an' hed cut sum air-holes, I sot in an' painted red an' white stripes, time about, runnin out frum his eyes like ontu the spokes ove a wheel, an' cross-bar'd his upper lip wif white, ontil hit looked like boars' tushes, an' I fastened a cuppil ove yearlin's ho'ns ontu his head, an' platted a ded black-snake roun the roots ove em, an' durn my laigs ef I didn't cum ni ontu takin a runnin skeer mysef, fur he wer a purfeck dogratype ove the devil, tuck while he wer smokin mad 'bout
sum raskil what hed been sellin shanghis, an' a-pedlin matchless sanative all his life, then jinin meetin on his death-bed, an' 'scapin.

"I now turn my 'tenshun tu Mister Seize. I'd got 'bout a tin cup full ove litnin bugs, an' cut off the lantern ove the las' durn'd one; I smear'd em all over his face, har an' years, an' ontu the prongs ove a pitch-fork; I sot him up in the corner on aind, an' gin him the fork, prong aind up in his crossed arms. I then pried open his mouf, an' let his teef shet ontu the back ove a live bull-frog, an' I smeared hits paws an' belly wif sum ove my bug-mixtry, an' pinned a littil live garter-snake by hits middil crosswise in his mouf, smeared like the frog plum tu the pint ove his tail. The pin kep him pow'ful bizzy makin suckils an' uther crooked shapes in the air. Now, rite thar boys, in that corner, stood the dolefulest skeer makin mersheen, mortal man ever seed outen a ghost camp. I tell yu now, I b'leves strong in ghosts, an' in forewarnins too.

"I hearn sum one a-cumin, an' I backed on my all fours onder the bed. Hit wer 'Simon,' the ole preachin an' exhortin nigger ove the neighborhood. He hilt a lite made outen a rag an' sum fat, in a ole sasser, an' he cum sighin an' groanin wif his mouf pouchd out, up tu the coffin wifout seein Seize in the corner at all, an' histed the led—drap't the sasser, an' los' the lite, an' sed 'Oh! Goramity massy on dis soul; de debil hesef on top ob brudder Seize!' As he straitened tu run he
seed Seize in the corner. Jis' then I moaned out in a orful doleful vise, 'Hiperkrit, cum tu hell, I hes a claim ontu yu fur holdin the bag while Seize stole co'n.' (I seed em a-doin that job not long afore.) He jis' rar'd backwards, an' fell outen the door wif his hans locked, an' sed he in a weak, fever-ager sort ove vise, 'Please marster,' an' jis' fainted, he soon cum to a-runnin, fur I hearn the co'n crashin thru the big field like a in-gine wer runnin express thru hit. I haint seed 'Simon,' tu this day.

"Now, ole Hunicutt hed been pow'fully agrawated 'bout the co'n stealin business gwine on; in fact he fell frum grace about hit bad. So whenever he hearn eny soun outen doors ove a spishus kine, up he'd jump wif a shot-gun, an' take a scout roun the barn an' co'n-crib.

"Well, es soon es Simon cummenced runnin wif the feebil hope ove beatin the devil, I shoulder'd Seize, an' toted him out tu the crib, an' sot him up agin the door, as hit wer thar the doctor wer tu fine him, 'cordin tu 'greemint. Yu see I wanted tu break him frum suckin aigs. I thot when he tuck a good 'zamine ove Seize, an' his pitch-fork, an' bull-frog, an' fire-bugs' tails, hit wud take away his appertite fur grave-yards an' bil'd bones, till he got ole enuf tu practize wifout sich dirty doins, an' mout even make him jine meetins. I cudn't tell how much good hit mout du the onb'lever. I'd scarcely got Seize balanced so he'd stan good, when I
hearn ole Hunicutt cummin; I hearne his gun cock, so I jis' betuck mysef onder the co'n crib, wif my head clost tu Seize's laigs, an' hid ahine his windin sheet, onbenowenst tu him, an' his durn'd ole shot-gun too. The ole thief-hunter sneak'd mons'ous kerful roun the corner in his shutail cum wifin three feet ove the dead nigger, an' then seed him.

"In the same doleful souns I used ontu Simon, I sed: 'Hunicutt, yu'se fell frum grace; I'll take yu down home now, leas' yu mout git good, an' die afore yu fell agin.' Durn my picter ef I didn't cum mons'ous ni helpin the devil tu wun orful sinner, onexpected rite thar in yearnist.

"He drap't in a pile like ontu a wet bed quilt; as he struck, he sed, 'I haint fell frum gr——' Rite then an' thar, I reached out an' grabbed his shut, a savin holt wif bof hans, sot my cold sandy foot agin his bare back, an' leaned intu pullin powful strong. Sez I, 'Yes yu am fell frum grace, don't yu lie tu me; du yu know Missis Loftin? Cum wif me.' When I men-shun'd Missis Loftin, he fotch a marster lunge. I hearne his collar-buttons snap, an' he went outen that shut like a dorg outen a badger barril, an' he run, yas, by the great golly! he flew. I trumpeted arter him, 'Stop; I means tu take Missis Loftin wif yu.' He wer a runnin squar an' low till he hearne that, an' durn dad, ef he didn't rise now six foot in the air every lunge, an' he'd make two ur three runin moshuns afore he'd lite. I sent
FRUSTRATING A FUNERAL.

what wer in bof barrils ove his shot-gun arter him, but the shot never cotch up. I got a shot-gun and a shut fur mysef.

"I know'd the pill-roller wudn't venter clost now arter all the fuss, an' shootin, he'd lose his mess ove bil'd bones fus'. So I shouldered Seize, an' put over the hill tu his shop, takin a circumbendibus roun, so es not tu cum up wif him on the path. He warn't in, he sure enuf hed started, but the shot-gun hed made him hide hissef fus', an' arterwards go home.

"I ainded Seize up in his bed, back agin the wall, an' facin the door. Torrectly I hearnt his tin pill-boxes, his squ't an' his pullicans rattlin in his pockets; he wer a-cumin. I jis' slid onder the bed, an' stuck my head up atween hit an' the wall, an' ahine Seize. He step't intu the dark room, an' by the help ove the fire-bug plaster he seed a heap, in fact more nur wer cumfortabil by about sixty-two an' a 'alf cents. Thar wer a luminated snake a-wavin roun, thar wer the shiny frog movin his laigs an' paws like he wer a-swimmin, then he'd gester wif his arms like he wer makin a stump-speech; thar wer the pitch-fork wif hits hot prongs, (the doctor hearnt them sciz,) an' more nur all thar wer the orful corpse, wif hits face an' har all a-fire. Too much hell-sign on that bed even fur a bone-biler's narves. He jis' stop't short, froze tu the heart. I felt bis shiverin cum tu me in the floor-planks.

"I tuck the same ole vise what hed sich a muvin
effect ontu Simon an' Hunicutt, an' sed: 'Yu wants sum bones tu bile, dus yu? Didn't raise eny tu-night, did yu? I'se in that bisness mysef—follered hit ni ontu thuty thousand years. I'se a-bilin Ike Green's, an' Polly Weaver's, an' ole Seize's what yu pizen'd fur me, an' they sent me arter yu; les's go, my bilin hous' is warm—yu's cold—cum, sonny.'

"When I spoke ove ole Seize, he know'd I wer that orful ole king ove sorrer, an' that he wer gwine tu ride ontu the prongs ove that ar pitch-fork, dripin now wif the burnin taller ofen Seize's ribs, strait tu whar all quacks go  Sez he, 'W-w-wait, sir, till I gits my phissick-box; I'se onwell, please.' An' outen the door he bulged. I hollered arter him, 'Bring yer diplomar, I wants tu 'zamin hit.' 'Oh, yes sir.' I hear'n this away back ove the field. In thuty-one days frum that date, he wer tendin a grist-mill in Californy. Ef he tends hit on the plan he tended folks yere, he's got hits bones a-bilin afore now.

"I wish, George, sum smart man-body wud bile the bones ove a grist-mill, an' find the cause, an' p'raps the cure fur 'mill-sick.'"

"What in the name of the Prophet is 'mill-sick' Sut."

"Why, hits a ailin what mills giner'lly hes, hits mity hurtin too, fur the peopil in the hole neighborhood kin feel the sufferin ove the misfortinit mill."

"How does it affect the mills?"
“Why, orfully; they don’t pass all they chaws. Yu sumtimes sees sign ove hit on the miller an’ his hogs; they looks like they hes the dropsy.

“Now durn jis’ sich luck; yere I wer wif Seize’s copse on han, an’ hit ni ontu daylite, no box, no spade, no hole, an’ wus nur all, no whisky. Durn fools don’t allers hev sich luck cs this wer; ef they did, how wud peopil ever git rich, ur tu Congriss. I made the bes’ I cud outen a bad fix. I jis’ toted the ole skare out intu the woods, an’ hid him onder a log, an’ went over tu Hunicutt’s agin. I wer boun tu go, fur my whisky wer hid thar.

“The niggers wer all in a huddle in the kitchin, an’ the white folks all a-cryin, an’ a-snufflin. Missis Hunicutt wer out, a-top the bars, a-callin ove him. ‘Oh, Hunicuttee,’ like callin cows, an’ he warn’t answerin. In fac’ everybody wer skar’d durn ni outen thar wits. I tole em the bes’ thing they cud du, wer tu git the dirt a-top ove that nigger Seize es quick es spades an’ hoes cud du hit; that I know’d sumfin wer wrong wif Seize; must hev been a orful hiperkrit afore he died. Passun Simon hed been spirited off wif a burnin sasser ove fat in his han; Maje warn’t in the bed, an’ wer too drunk tu git away hissef, an’ es I cum yere jis’ afore day, I met Mr. Hunicutt way up in the air, ridin a-straddil ove a burnin ladder wif Missis Loftin ahine him, her petticoat ail a-blazin, an’ she a-singin, ‘Farwell vain worl, I’se gwine home.’
"Hunicutt's ole cook rolled up her eyes an' sed, smackin her hans: 'Dar, dats hit, I'se know dis tree munf Missis Loftin fotch de debil heah afore she dun; goramity bress de worl, she dun du hit now!'

"Missis Hunicutt look't at me keenly, an' axed me ef I wer shure hit wer Missis Loftin I seed on the ladder. I tole her 'Yas; I'd swar hit; I know'd her kalliker.'

"Sez she: 'Now I kin bar my brevement.' An' she sot intu comin her har.

"Well, the niggers geard a par ove bosses tu a waggin, an' put the coffin in wifout scarcely sayin a word, ur even venterin tu take a farwell look ove the corpse; they wanted hit away frum thar, sure es yu are born. Jis' s'pose they hed open'd that led an' seed Maje dressed up es he wer. Oh, lordy! enuf niggers wud hev jis' turned inside out, an' then mortified, tu manured a forty-acre saige-field.

"Suckey—that's Seize's wife—sot on the head ove the coffin, an the balance ove hit wer soon kivered wif she niggers; they jis' swarmed ontu the waggin, an' all roun hit, an' started. When they got intu the aidge ove town, ni ontu Wright's doggery, maje begun tu wake frum the joltin, an' sot intu buttin the led wif his hed, his ho'ns a-rattlin agin hit. Suckey felt sumthin onder her she didn't like. Butt rattil cum up Maje's head an' ho'ns harder nur before. Her eyes swelled tu the size an' looks ove hard-biled aigs, an' she ris herself ofen the coffin a littil wif her hans. 'Butt, whosb!' sed
Maje, an' the coffin-led cum up tu Suckey's starn like thi hed been a loadstone.

"'Pete, yu Pete, jis' wo dem hosses, rite heah, an' leff me off ob dis wagun.' Maje gin anither suvigrus butt, an' sed, a-chokin like, 'Dis am the debil!' Suckey lit in the road. 'Ise gwine tu my missus, I is,' sed Suckey, an' back she put, shakin her petticoats, an' pullin em roun so she cud see the hineparts whar the led hed actid loadstone. 'De debil hesef in dat box wif Seize, shuah, fur he say so. I tole yu dis Seize, I hes more time nor I hes har; now yu's gone an' dun hit, yu hes,' an' she struck a cow gallop fur home.

"Butt, cum Maje's head agin, an' thar bein no Suckey wif her hundred an' fifty poun ove soap grease tu hole hit down, over cum the led slap. Maje rared up on aind. 'Whosh! dis am de debil,' he sed. Thuty screams mixed in one, clatterin ove shoes, an' scrachin ove toe-nails, an' thar warn't a nigger lef in site afore a stutterin man cud whistil.

"Now Maje know'd nuffin about how he look't, but he seed the coffin, an' the waggin. Sez he: 'Well, by golly! dis am a go; gwiñe tu burry dis chile, an' neber ax 'im. Whar de mourners? Whar de passun? an' whar de corpsis? dats what I wants tu know. Sum-fin wrong heah,' an' he bit his arm savidge es a dorg. 'Outch! I isn't ded, an' I'se a-cummin outen heah. Dus yu hear my h'on? I is dat. Datdurn 'saitful preachin Simon dun dis; he want Sally; I kill em bof, de coffin
am redy. Mus' want tu bury sumbody pow'ful bad. Whar wer de white folks.' Yere he commenced a mons'ous scufflin tu git out. The hosses look'd roun an seed 'im; ove course they instantly sot intu run away strong—hit a postes, an' pitched the black box up in the air whar hit look'd like a big grasshopper a-jumpin. Hit lit on aind, an' busted the led off; out bounced Maje, an' shakin hissef he tuck a drunk staggerin look at hit, an' sez he, a-moshunin the coffin away frum him wif bof hans, 'Sea heah, yu jis go long tu de bone-yard, yu black debbil, whar yu b'longs, I'se not gwine wid yu; I sends Simon tu yu dis arternoon.' An' he started fur the doggery.

"Wright hed cum tu the door, an' wer a-lookin an' a-wonderin at the upraised coffin, when Maje faced him an' started at him in a trot; he wanted a ho'n bad. His head, ho'ns an' snake penetrated Wright's mind wif the idear that hit wer the devil, an' knowin that the ole soot-maker hilt several notes ove han agin him, 'bout due, he fix'd it up that he wer gwine tu levy ontu him, an' he fotch a coffin tu tote him home in. So he jis' tried tu dodge the tor. He jump't the counter —out at the back door, an' commenced a-litnin line fur the mountin.

"I wer ahine the doggery in the thicket, an' I bel-lered out, 'Stop, Wright, I owes yu fur a heap ove sinners; yu sent me Seize, yesterday, an' I'se cum tu settil fur em.'
"He wer the fust man I ever seed run frum a feller when he wanted tu pay a debt. Durn ole Hark, ef he warn't jis' openin a waggin road thru the pine thicket, thuty mile tu the hour. Yu cud see the limbs an' littil rocks a-flyin abuv the trees es he went, an' he sounded like a hurrycane, an' wer a-movin as fast.

"When I spoke them words, the limbs an' littil rocks farly darkened the air, an' the soun got louder ef hit wer a heap furder off. He wer es yearnist a man es ever run. I think he did the mos' onresistabil runnin I ever seed. Nuffin wer in his way; he jis' mow'd hit all down es he fled frum es jest a ritribushun as ever follered eny durn'd raskil since ole Shockly chased Passun Bumpas wif a shot-gun ritribushun, fur onsansifyin his wife."

"Did Shockly catch Bumpas, Sut?"

"I dunno; He mus' a-run 'im pow'ful clost, fur he fotch back his hoss, hat, an' hyme book, an' bof caps on his gun wer busted, an' nobody name Bumpas hes been seed 'bout thar since, 'sceptin sum littil flax-headed fellers scattered thru the sarkit, wif no daddys, an' not much mammys tu speak ove. Ef I'd a-seed the devil es plain es Wright did, the day they tried tu bury Seize, an' didn't, I'd a-ax'd him; he knows whether Shockly cotch Bumpas, ur not.

"Well, Maje cum blowin mad intu the doggery, an seein nobody, he jis' grabbed a bottil, an' tuck hissef a buckload ove pops skull, an' slip't the bottil intu his
pocket. Es he raised his orful head frum duin this, he seed hissef fur the fust time in a big lookin-glass. He took hit tu be a winder, an’ tho’t what he seed wer in tuther room, a-watchin him. ‘Yu—yu jis’ lef me lone; I’se not yourn; I b’longs tu meetin,’ sed Maje, as he back’d hissef to’ards the door. As he back’d, so did the tary-fyin pictur. Maje seed that. ‘Gwine tu take a runnin butt, is yu,’ sed Maje, as he fell a back summerset intu the street; as he lit, I groaned out at him: ‘Major, my son, I’se 3um fur the toll outen ole Hunicutt’s co’n.’ ‘Simon dun got dat toll,’ sed Maje, sorter sham’d like.

"He riz, showin a far sampil ove skared nigger run-nin. ‘Ho’ns an’ buttin go together, an’ dat am de debil in dar,’ sed Maje tu hissef. I holler’d ‘Leave Wright’s bottil; yu don’t want hit, I’ll gin yu hotter truck nur hit is; I’se farly arter yu now.’ I seed the bottil fly over Maje’s shoulder, an’ lite in the san. I got hit, I did.

"He made down street fur the river, an’ clear’d the road ove every livin thing. Wimen went head-fust intu the houses, doors slam’d, sash fell, cats’ tails swell’d es they treed onder stabils, Maje jis’ a-tarin along, his ho’ny head throw’d back, an’ his elbows a-workin like a par ove skeer’d saw-mills runnin empty. I seed him fling sumthin over his head. I tho’t hit wer anuther bottil, an’ went fur hit, but hit wer nuffin but a greasy testemint.

"Ole Dozier, the sheriff, what hed hung a nigger
name Pomp, 'bout ten days afore, cum outen a cross street, jis' ahead ove Maje, a-totin his big belly, a hanful ove papers, an' a quill in his mouf, in a deep study. He hearn the soun ove Maje's huffs, an' look'd roun. As he did, I shouted, 'Run, sheriff, that's Pomp, an' yere's his coffin,' a-pintin tu hit.

"George, my 'sperience is that sheriffs, an' lor officers giner'ly, onderstands the bisness ove runnin better nur mos' folks, enyhow, an' durn my shut ef ole Dozier didn't jis' then sustain the kar-acter ove the tribe mons'ous well.

"He hes pow'ful presence ove mind too, fur I'd scarcely sed 'coffin,' afore he wer at the top ove his speed to'ards the river. Now Maje, like most durn'd white fools, b'leved the sheriff tu be greater nur enybody, an' hed the power tu du enything. So a idear got onder his ho'ns, an' ahine his eyes, that Dozier cud help him sumhow, tu git rid ove the chasin devil, an' he holler'd 'Marster Dozier——' Dozier drap't his quill. 'Marster Sheriff——' Sheriff lef loose a cloud ove flyin papers in the vind. 'Stop dar, I hes a word wid yu.'

"Dozier run outen his hat an' speeks wif a jerk, an' I seed his dinner tub a'-wingin out each side ove him, like a bag wif a skared dorg intu hit, every lope he made. I galloped catic vner'd across lots, an' got in a paw-paw thicket on the bank ove the river, afore they got roun thar; as Dozier whizz'd by, the sweat flyin ofen
his head in all direcshuns, like warter ofen a runnin grindstone. I spoke tu him in a mournful way: 'Sheriff, yu're time am cum, he's got a rope.'

"Durn ef he didn't sheer outen the road like a skeer'd hoss, an' went ofen the bluff, frog fashun, intu the river—an' dove. The waves washed up on tuther bank, three foot high; a steamboat cud'n't hev dun hit better, an' es good a growin rain fell, fur five minnits, as wer ever prayed fur, an' not a cloud tu be seed that day. Yere cum Maje, his eyes an' thar stripes like buggy wheels, wif red lamps in the hubs. Sez I, 'Yere I is, clost tu yu're starn; I mus' hev my toll co'n.' Durn ole Paddilford, ef he didn't play skeered hoss better nur Dozier did, fur he lit furder in the river, an' we hed anuther refreshin shower; but I swar, I tho't hit smelt ove whisky. Bof on em wer swimin fur tuther bank, like ole otters. The sheriff's hot head wer smokin like a tub ove bil'd shuts, an' Maje's look'd like black bull yearlin's, jis' a-bilin thru the warter. Es ole Dozier trotted drippin up the bank, I yell'd: 'Rise sheriff, he's a-reachin fur yu wif his rope, an' hits got a runnin noose.' He look'd over his shoulder an' seed the bull yearlin's head clost in shore, an' a-cummin. He jis' rained san an' gravil intu the river, frum his heels, an' went outen site in the tall weeds. As Maje went up the bank, I call'd tu him, 'Major, my son, whar's Wright's bottil?' I seed him feel on his coat-tail; the durned nigger hed forgot flingin hit over his
head, an' he tuck the sheriff's trail, like ontu a houn. I tuck a good holesum pull outen that bottil, an' tho't what a durn'd discumfortin thing a big skeer is.

"Plenty peopil am redy tu swar that they seed the devil chasin Dozier, plum tu the mountin, an' one ole 'oman, a-givin in her sperience at meetin, sed she seed him ketch him, an' eat him plum up. She tole a durn'd lie, I speck.

"I performed two christshun jutys that night. I stole the coffin, an' buried Seize out in the woods whar I'd hid him, an' his rale grave stans open yet, the bes' frog-trap yu ever seed. See the orful consekenses ove bein skeery when a nigger dies. Hunicutt gone; Seize's corpse los', doctor gone, passun gone, sheriff gone, an' tu cap the stack ove vexashus things, the doggery keeper gone. Why, the county's ruinated, an' hits haunted yet wif all sorts ove orful haunts; yu ken buy land thar fur a dime a acre, on tick at that."

"What became of Mrs. Hunicutt, and Mrs. Loftin, Sut?"

"Oh! es tu em, Missis Hunicutt is playin widder, in red ribbons, an' Missis Loftin's jin'd meetin.

"I'se furgot sumthin; what am hit? Oh! I minds now; 'twer that tuther christshun juty I performed. I minister'd ontu Wright's doggery, an' run hit till the grass burn't up, when hit went dry. I wish hit mout hev a calf soon."
RARE RIPE GARDEN-SEED.

"I TELL yu now, I minds my fust big skeer jis' es well as rich boys minds thar fust boots, ur seein the fust spotted hoss sirkis. The red top ove them boots am still a rich red stripe in thar minds, an' the burnin red ove my fust skeer hes lef es deep a scar ontu my thinkin works. Mam hed me a standin atwixt her knees. I kin feel the knobs ove her jints a-rattlin a-pas' my ribs yet. She didn't hev much petticoats tu speak ove, an' I hed but one, an' hit wer calliker slit frum the nap ove my naik tu the tail, hilt tugether at the top wif a draw-string, an' at the bottom by the hem; hit wer the handiest close I ever seed, an' wud be pow'ful cumfurtin in summer if hit warn't fur the flies. Ef they was good tu run in, I'd war one yet. They beats pasted shuts, an' britches, es bad es a feather bed beats a bag ove warnut shells fur sleepin on.

"Say, George, wudn't yu like tu see me intu one 'bout haf fadid, slit, an' a-walkin jis' so, up the middil
street ove yure city chuch, a-aimin fur yure pew pen, an' hit chock full ove yure fine city gal friends, jis' arter the peopil hed sot down frum the fust prayer, an' the orgin begin'n tu groan; what wud yu du in sich a margincy? sa y hoss?"

"Why, I'd shoot you dead, Monday morning before eight o'clock," was my reply.

"Well, I speck yu wud; but yu'd take a rale ole maid faint fus, rite amung them ar gals. Lordy! wudn't yu be sbamed ove me! Yit why not ten chuch in sich a suit, when yu hesn't got no store clothes?

"Well, es I wer sayin, mam wer feedin us brats ontu mush an' milk, wifout the milk, an' es I wer the baby then, she hilt me so es tu see that I got my sheer. Whar thar ain't enufl feed, big childer roots littil childer outen the troff, an' gobbils up thar part. Jis' so the yeath over: bishops eats elders, elders eats common peopil; they eats sikh cattil es me, I eats possums, possums eats chickins, chickins swallers wums, an' wums am content tu eat dus; an' the dus am the aind ove hit all. Hit am all es regilur es the sovens frum the tribil down tu the bull base cve a fiddil ir good tchune, an' I speck hit am right, ur hit wudn't be 'lowed.

"'The sheriff!' his'd maun in a keen trimblin whisper; hit sounded tu me like the skrecch ove a hen when she sez 'hawk,' tu her little roun-sturn'd, fuzzy, bead-eyed, stripid-backs.
"I actid jis' adzaclly as they dus; I darted on all fours onder mam's petticoatails, an' thar I met, face tu face, the wooden bowl, an' the mush, an' the spoon what she slid onder frum tuther side. I'se mad at my-self yet, fur rite thar I show'd the fust flash ove the nat'ral born durn fool what I now is. I orter et hit all up, in jestis tu my stumick an' my growin, while the sheriff wer levyin onto the bed an' the cheers. Tu this day, ef enybody sez 'sheriff,' I feels skeer, an' ef I hears constabil menshun'd, my laigs goes thru runnin moshuns, even ef I is asleep. Did yu ever watch a dorg dreamin ove rabbit huntin? Thems the moshuns, an' the feelin am the rabbit's.

"Sherifs am orful 'spectabil peopil; everybody looks up tu em. I never adzaclly seed the 'spectabil part myself. I'se too fear'd ove em, I reckon, tu 'zamin fur hit much. One thing I knows, no country atwix yere an' Tophit kin ever 'leet me tu sell out widders' plunder, ur poor men's co'n, an' the tho'ts ove hit gins me a good feelin; hit sorter flashes thru my heart when I thinks ove hit. I axed a passun onst, whan hit cud be, an' he pernounced hit tu be onregenerit pride, what I orter squelech in prayer, an' in tendin chuch on colleck-shun days. I wer in hopes hit mout be 'ligion, ur sence, a-soakin intu me; hit feels good, enyhow, an' I don't keer ef every suckit rider outen jail knows hit. Sheriffs' shuts allers hes nettil dus ur fleas inside ove em when they lies down tu sleep, an' I'se glad ove hit,
fur they'se allers discumfortin me, durn em. I scarcely ever git tu drink a ho'n, ur eat a mess in peace. I'll hurt one sum day, see ef I don't. Show me a sheriff a-steppin softly roun, an' a-sorter sightin at me, an' I'll show yu a far sampil ove the speed ove a express in-gine, fired up wif rich, dry, rosiny skeers. They don't ketch me much, usin only human laigs es wepuns.

"Ole John Doltin wer a 'spectabil sheriff, monsusly so, an' hed the bes' scent fur poor fugatif devils, an' wimen, I ever seed; he wer sure fire. Well, he toted a warrun fur this yere skinful ove durn'd fool, 'bout that ar misfortnit nigger meetin bisness, ontil he wore hit intu six seperit squar bits, an' hed wore out much shoe leather a-chasin ove me. I'd foun a doggery in full milk, an' hated pow'ful bad tu leave that settilment while hit suck'd free; so I sot intu sorter try an' wean him off frum botherin me so much. I 'suckseedid so well that he not only quit racin ove me, an' wimen, but he wer tetotaly spiled es as a sheriff, an' los' the 'spectabil seekshun ove his karacter. Tu make yu fool fellers onderstan how hit wer done, I mus' interjuice yure minds tu one Wat Mastin, a bullit-headed yung black-smith.

"Well, las' year—no hit wer the year afore las'—in struttin an' gobblin time, Wat felt his keepin right warm, so he sot intu bellerin an' pawin up dus in the neighborhood roun the ole widder McKildrin's. The more dus he flung up, the wus he got, ontil at las' he
jis cudn't stan the ticklin sensashuns anutner minnit; so he put fur the county court clark’s offis, wif his hans sock’d down deep into his britchis pockets, like he wer fear’d ove pick-pockets, his back roach’d roun, an’ a-chompin his teef ontil he splotch’d his whiskers wif foam. Oh! he wer yearnis’ hot, an’ es restless es a cockroach in a hot skillit.”

“What was the matter with this Mr. Mastin? I cannot understand you, Mr. Lovingood; had he hydrophobia?” remarked a man in a square-tail coat, and cloth gaiters, who was obtaining subscribers for some forthcoming Encyclopedia of Useful Knowledge, who had quartered at our camp, uninvited, and really unwanted.

“What du yu mean by high-dry-foby?” and Sut looked puzzled.

“A madness produced by being bit by some rabid animal,” explained Square-tail, in a pompous manner.

“Yas, hoss, he hed high-dry-foby orful, an’ Mary McKildrin, the widder McKildrin’s only darter, hed gin him the complaint; I don’t know whether she bit ’im ur not; he mout a-cotch hit frum her bref, an’ he wer now in the roach back, chompin stage ove the sickness, so he wer arter the clark fur a tickit tu the hospital. Well, the clark sole ’im a piece ove paper, part printin an’ part ritin, wif a picter ove two pigs’ hearts, what sum boy hed shot a arrer thru, an’ lef hit stickin, printed at the top. That paper wer a splicin
pass—sum calls hit a par ove licins—an' that very nite he tuck Mary, fur better, fur wus, tu hev an' tu hole tu him his heirs, an'

"Allow me to interrupt you," said our guest; "you do not quote the marriage ceremony correctly."

"Yu go tu hell, mistofer; yu bothers me."

This outrageous rebuff took the stranger all aback, and he sat down.

"Whar wer I? Oh yas, he married Mary tight an' fas', an' nex day he wer abil tu be about. His coat tho', an' his trouis look'd jis' a skrimshun too big, loose like, an' heavy tu tote. I axed him ef he felt soun. He sed yas, but he'd welded a steamboat shaftez the day afore, an' wer sorter tired like. Thar he tole a durn lie, fur he'd been a-ho' nin up dirt mos' ove the day, roun the widder's garden, an' bellerin in the orchard. Mary an' him got squar intu hous'-keepin, an' 'mung uther things he bot a lot ove rar ripe garden-seed, frum a Yankee peddler. Rar ripe co'n, rar ripe peas, rar ripe taters, rar ripe everything, an' the two yung durn'd fools wer dreadfully exercis'd 'bout hit. Wat sad he ment tu git him a rar ripe hammer an' anvil, an' Mary vow'd tu grashus, that she'd hev a rar ripe wheel an' loom, ef money wud git em. Purty soon arter he hed made the garden, he tuck a noshun tu work a spell down tu Ataylanty, in the railroad shop, es he sed he hed a sorter ailin in his back, an' he tho't weldin rail car-tire an' ingine axiltrees, wer lighter work nur sharpenin
plows, an' puttin lap-links in trace-chains. So down he went, an' foun hit agreed wif him, fur he didn't cum back ontil the middil ove August. The fust thing he seed when he landid intu his cabin-door, wer a shoe-box wif rockers onder hit, an' the nex thing he seed, wer Mary hersef, propped up in bed, an' the nex thing he seed arter that, wer a par ove littil rat-eyes a-shinin abuv the aind ove the quilt, ontu Mary's arm, an' the nex an' las' thing he seed wer the two littil rat-eyes aforesed, a-turnin intu two hundred thousand big green stars, an' a-swingin roun an' roun the room, faster an' faster, ontil they mix'd intu one orful green flash. He drap't intu a limber pile on the floor. The durn'd fool what hed weldid the steamboat shaftez hed fainted safe an' soun es a gal skeered at a mad bull. Mary fotch a weak cat-scream, an' kivered her head, an' sot intu work ontu a whifflin dry cry, while littil Rat-eyes gin hitssef up tu suckin. Cryin an' suckin bof at onst ain't far; mus' cum pow'ful strainin on the wet seck-shun ove an' 'oman's constitushun; yet hit am ofen dun, an' more too. Ole Missis McKildrin, what wer a-nussin Mary, jis' got up frum knittin, an' flung a big gourd ove warter squar intu Wat's face, then she fotch a glass bottil ove swell-skull whisky outen the three-cornered cupboard, an' stood furnint Wat, a-holdin hit in wun han, an' the tin-cup in tuther, waitin fur Wat tu cum to. She wer the piusses lookin ole 'oman jis' then, yu ever seed outside ove a prayer-meetin. Arter
a spell, Wat begun tu move, twitchin his fingers, an' battin his eyes, sorter 'stonished like. That pius lookin statue sed tu him:

"'My son, jis' take a drap ove sperrits, honey. Yu'se very sick, dumplin, don't take on darlin, ef yu kin help hit, ducky, fur poor Margarit Jane am mons'ous ailin, an' the leas' nise ur takin on will kill the poor sufferin dear, an' yu'll loose yure tuckil ducky duv ove a sweet wifey, arter all she's dun gone thru fur yu. My dear son Watty, yu mus' consider her feelins a littil.'

Sez Wat, a-turnin up his eyes at that vartus ole relick, sorter sick like—

"'I is a-considerin em a heap, rite now'

"'Oh that's right, my good kine child.'

"Oh dam ef ole muther-in-lors can't plaster humbug over a feller, jis' es saft an' easy es they spreads a cam-rick hanketcher over a three hour ole baby's face; yu don't feel hit at all, but hit am thar, a plum inch thick, an' stickin fas es court-plaster. She raised Wat's head, an' sot the aide ove the tin cup agin his lower teef, an' turned up the bottim slow an' keerful, a-winkin at Mary, hu wer a-peepin over the aide ove the coverlid, tu see ef Wat tuck the perskripshun, fur a heap ove famerly cumfort 'pended on that ar ho'n ove sperrits. Wun ho'n allers saftens a man, the yeath over. Wat keep a-battin his eyes, wus nur a owl in daylight; at las' he raised hissef ontu wun elbow, an' rested his head in that han, sorter weak like. Sez he, mons'ous trimblin an'
slow: 'Aprile—May—June—July—an' mos’—haf—ove—August,’ a-countin the munths ontu the fingers ove tuther han, wif the thumb, a-shakin ove his head, an’ lookin at his spread fingers like they warn’t his’n, ur they wer nastied wif sumfin. Then he counted em agin, slower, Aprile—May—June—July—an’, mos’ haf ove August, an’ he run his thumb atwixt his fingers, es meanin mos’ haf ove August, an’ look’d at the pint ove hit, like hit mout be a snake’s head. He raised his eyes tu the widder’s face, who wer standin jis’ es steady es a hitchin pos’, an’ still a-warin that pius ’pression ontu her pussonal feturs, an’ a flood ove saft luv fur Wat, a-shinin strait frum her eyes intu his’n. Sez he, ‘That jis’ makes four munths, an’ mos’ a half, don’t hit, Missis McKildrin?’ She never sed one word. Wat reached fur the hath, an’ got a dead fire-coal; then he made a mark clean acrost a floor-plank. Sez he, ‘Aprile,’ a-holdin down the coal ontu the aind ove the mark, like he wer fear’d hit mout blow away afore he got hit christened Aprile. Sez he, ‘May’—an’ he marked across the board agin; then he counted the marks, one, two, a-dottin at em wif the coal. ‘June,’ an’ he marked agin, one, two, three; counted wif the pint ove the coal. He scratched his head wif the littil finger ove the han holdin the char-coal, an’ he drawed hit slowly acrost the board agin, peepin onder his wrist tu see when hit reached the crack, an’ sez he ‘July,’ es he lifted the coal; ‘one, two
three, four,' countin frum lef tu right, an' then frum right tu lef. 'That haint but four, no way I kin fix hit. Ole Pike hissef cudn't make hit five, ef he wer tu sifer ontu hit ontil his laigs turned into figger eights.' Then he made a mark, haf acrost a plank, spit on his finger, an' rubbed off a haf inch ove the aind, an' sez he, 'Mos' haf ove August. He looked up at the widder, an' thar she wer, same es ever, still a-holdin the flask agin her bussum, an' sez he 'Four months, an' mos' a haf. Haint enuf, is hit mammy? hits jis' 'bout (lackin a littil) haf enuf; haint hit, mammy?'

"Missis McKildrin shuck her head sorter onsartin like, an' sez she, 'Take a drap more sperrits, Watty, my dear pet; dus yu mine buyin that ar rar ripe seed, frum the peddler?' Wat nodded his head, an' looked 'what ove hit,' but didn't say hit.

"'This is what cums ove hit, an' four months an' a haf am rar ripe time fur babys, adzackly. Tu be sure, hit lacks a day ur two, but Margarit Jane wer allers a pow'ful interprizin gal, an' a yearly rizer.' Sez Wat,

"'How about the 'taters?'

"'Oh, we et 'taters es big es goose aigs, afore ole Missis Collinze's blossomed.'

"'How 'bout co'n?'

"'Oh, we shaved down roasin years afore hern tassel'd——'

"'An' peas?'

"'Yes son, we hed gobs an' lots in three weeks,
Everything cums in adzackly half the time that hit takes the ole sort, an' yu know, my darlin son, yu planted hit waseful. I tho't then yu'd rar ripe every-thing on the place. Yu planted often, too, didn't yu luv? fur fear hit wudn't cum up.'

"'Ye-ye-s-s he—he did,' sed Mary a-cryin. Wat studied pow'ful deep a spell, an' the widder jis' waited. Widders allers wait, an' allers win. At las, sez he, 'Mammy.' She looked at Mary, an' winked these yere words at her, es plain es she cud a-talked em. 'Yu hearn him call me mammy twiste. I'se got him now. His back-bone's a-limberin fas', he'll own the baby yet, see ef he don't. Jis' hole still my darter, an' let yer mammy knead this dough, then yu may bake hit es brown es yu please.'

"'Mammy, when I married on the fust day ove Aprile'—— The widder look'd oneasy; she tho't he mout be a-cupplin that day, his weddin, an' the idear, dam fool, tugether. But he warn't, fur he sed 'That day I gin ole man Collins my note ove han fur a hundred dullars, jew in one year arter date, the balluns on this lan. Dus yu think that ar seed will change the time eny, ur will hit alter the amount?' An' Wat looked at her powerful ankshus. She raised the whisky bottil way abuv her head, wif her thumb on the mouf, an' fotch the bottim down ontu her han, spat. Sez she, 'Watty, my dear b'lovid son, pripar tu pay two hun-dred dullars 'bout the fust ove October, fur hit'll be
jew jis' then, es sure es that littil black-eyed angel in
the bed thar, am yer darter.'

"Wat drap't his head, an' sed, 'Then hits a dam sure
thing.' Rite yere, the baby fotch a rattlin loud squall,
(I speck Mary wer sorter figetty jis' then, an' hurt hit.)
'Yas,' sez Wat, a-walin a red eye to'ards the bed; 'my
littil she—what wer hit yu called her name, mammy?'
'I called her a sweet littil angel, an' she is wun, es sure
es yu're her daddy, my b'loved son.' 'Well,' sez Wat,
'my littil sweet, patent rar ripe she angel, ef yu lives
tu marryin time, yu'll 'stonish sum man body outen
his shut, ef yu don't rar ripe lose hits vartu arter the
fust plantin, that's all.' He rared up on aind, wif his
mouf pouch'd out. He had a pow'ful forrid, fur-reachin,
bread funnel, enyhow—cud a-bit the aigs
outen a catfish, in two-foot warter, wifout wettin his
eyebrows. 'Dod durn rar ripe seed, an' rar ripe ped-
lers, an' rar ripe notes tu the hottes' corner ove—'

" 'Stop Watty, darlin, don't swar; 'member yu be-
longs tu meetin.'

" 'My blacksmith's fire,' ainded Wat, an' he studied
a long spell; sez he,

" 'Did you save eny ove that infunnel doubil-trigger
seed?' 'Yas,' sez the widder, 'thar in that bag by the
cupboard. Wat got up ofen the floor, tuck a countin sor-
ter look at the charcoal marks, an' reached down the
bag; he went tu the door an' called 'Suke, muley! Suke,
Suke, cow, chick, chick, chick, chicky chick.' 'What's
yu gwine tu du now, my dear son?' sed Missis McKildrin. 'I'se jis' gwine tu feed this actif _smart_ truck tu the cow, an' the hens, that's what I'se gwine tu du Ole muley haint hed a calf in two years, an' I'll eat sum rar ripe aigs.' Mary now venter'd tu speak: 'Husban, I ain't sure hit'll work on hens; cum an' kiss me my luv.' 'I haint sure hit'll work on hens, either,' sed Wat. 'They's powerful onsartin in thar ways, well es wimen,' an' he flung out a hanful spiteful like. Takin' the rar ripe invenshun all tugether, frum 'taters an' peas tu notes ove han, an' childer, I can't say I likes hit much,' an' he flung out another hanful. 'Yer mam hed thuteen the ole way, an' ef this truck stays 'bout the hous', yu'se good fur twenty-six, maybe thuty, fur yu'se a pow'ful interprizin gal, yer mam sez,' an' he flung out another hanful, overhandid, es hard es ef he wer flingin rocks at a stealin sow. 'Make yere mine easy,' sed the widder; 'hit never works on married folks only the fust time.' 'Say them words agin,' sed Wat, 'I'se glad tu hear em. Is hit the same way wif notes ove han?' 'I speck hit am,' answer'd the widder, wif jis' a taste ove strong vinegar in the words, es she sot the flask in the cupboard wif a push.

"Jis' then ole Doltin, the sheriff, rid up, an' started 'stonished when he seed Wat, but he, quick es an 'oman kin hide a strange hat, drawed the puckerin-string ove that legil face ove his'n, an' fotch hit up tu the 'know'd yu wer at home,' sorter look, an' wishin Wat much joy.
sed he'd fetch the baby a present, a par ove red shoes, an' a calliker dress, fur the luv he bore hits granmam. Missis McKildrin tole him what the rar ripe hed dun, an' he swore hit allers worked jis' that way, an' wer 'stonished at Wat's not knowin hit; an' they talked so fas', an' so much, that the more Wat listened the less he know'd.

"Arter the sheriff lef, they onrolled the bundil, an' Wat stratched out the calliker in the yard. He step't hit off keerfully, ten yards, an a littil the rise. He puss'd up his mouf, an' blow'd out a whistil seven foot long, lookin up an' down the middil stripe ove the drygoods, frum aind tu aind. Sez he, 'Missis McKildrin, that'll make Rar Ripe a good full frock, won't hit?' 'Y-a-s,' sed she, wif her hans laid up along her jaw, like she wer studyin the thing keerfully. 'My son, I thinks hit will, an' I wer jis' a-thinkin ef hit wer cut tu 'vantage, thar mout be nuff lef, squeezed out tu make yu a Sunday shutin shut, makin the ruffils an' ban outen sumthin else.' 'Put hit in the bag what the rar ripe wer in, an' by mornin thar'll be nuff fur the ruffils an' bans, an' yu mout make the tail tu drag the yeath, wifout squeezin ur pecin,' sez Wat, an' he put a few small wrinkils in the pint ove his nose, what seemed tu bother the widder tu make out the meanin ove; they look'd mons'ous like the outward signs ove an onb'lever. 'Jis' then his eyes sot fas' ontu sumthin a-lyin on the groun whar he'd onrolled the bundil; he walk'd
up tu hit slow, sorter like a feller goes up tu a log, arter he thinks he seed a snake run onder. He walk'd clean roun hit twiste, never takin his eyes ofen hit. At las' he lifted hit on his instep, an' hilt out his laig strait at that widdered muther-in-lor ove his'n. Sez he, 'What mout yu call that? Red baby's shoes don't gin-er'lly hev teeth, dus they?' 'Don't yu know hits a tuckin comb, Watty? The store-keeper's made a sorter blunder, I speck,' sed that vartus petticoatful ove widderhood. 'Maybe he hes; I'se durn sure I hes,' sed Wat, an' he wrinkil'd his nose agin, mons'ous bother-inly tu that watchful widder. He scratched his head a spell; sez he, 'Ten yards an' the rise fur a baby's frock, an' hit rar ripe at that, gits me; an' that ar tuckin comb gits me wus.' 'Oh, fiddlesticks an' flusterashun,' sez she. 'Save the comb; baby'll soon want hit.' 'That's so, mammy, I'm dam ef hit don't,' an' he slip't his foot frum onder hit, an' hit scarcely totch the yeath afore he stomp't hit, an' the teeth flew all over the widder. He look'd like he'd been stompin a blowin adder, an' went apas' the 'oman intu the cabin, in a rale Aprile tucky gobbler strut. When he tore the rapper off the sheriff's present, I seed a littil bit ove white paper fall out. Onbenownest tu enybody, I sot my foot ontu hit, an' when they went in I socked hit deep intu my pocket, an' went over tu the still'-ous. I tuck Jim Dunkin out, an' arter swarin 'im wif a uplifted han', tu keep dark, got him tu read hit tu me, ontil hit wer
printed on the mindin seckshun ove my brain. Hit run jis' so:

"My sweet Mary:

I mayn't git the chance tu talk eny tu yu, so when Wat gits home, an' axes enything 'bout the comb an' calliker, yu tell him yer mam foun the bundil in the road. She'll back yu up in that ar statemint, ontil thar's enuf white fros' in hell tu kill map-beans.

Nota bene.—I hope Wat'll stay in Atlanty ontil the merlenium, don't yu, my dear duv?

Yures til deth,

Doltin.

An' tu that ar las' remark he'd sot a big D. I reckon he ment that fur dam Wat.

"Now, I jis' know'd es long es I hed that paper, I hilt four aces ontu the sheriff, an' I ment tu bet on the han, an' go halves wif Wat, fur I wer sorry fur him, he wer so infunely 'posed upon. I went tu school tu Sicily Burns, tu larn 'oman tricks, an' I tuck a dirplo-mer; I did, an' now I'd jes' like tu see the pussional feeters ove the she 'oman what cud stock rar ripe kerds on me, durn'd fool es I is. I hed a talk wif Wat, an' soon foun out that his mine hed simmer'd down intu a strong belief that the sheriff an' Mary wer doin thar weavin in the same loom.

"Then I show'd him my four aces, an' that chip made the pot bile over, an' he jis' 'greed tu be led by me, spontanashusly.

"Jis' think on that fac' a minnit boys; a man what
hed sense enuf tu turn a hoss shoe, an' then nail hit on toe aind foremos', bein led by me, looks sorter like a plum tree barin tumil bug-balls, but hit wer jis' so, an' durn my pictur, ef I didn't lead him tu victory, strait along.

"Wat narrated hit, that he b'leved strong in rar ripe, frum beans, thru notes ove han, plum tu babys, an' that his cabin shud never be wifout hit. The widder wer cheerful, Mary wer luvin, an' the sheriff wer told on the sly, by ole Mister McKildrin's remainin, an' mos' pius she half, that Wat wer es plum blind es ef his eyes wer two tuckil aigs. So the wool grow'd over his eyes, ontil hit wer fit tu shear, an' dam ef I warn't at the shearin.

"Things, tharfore, went smoof, an' es quiet es a greased waggin, runnin in san. Hits allers so, jis' afore a tarin big storm.

"By the time littil Rar Ripe wer ten weeks ole, Dol- tin begun tu be pow'ful plenty in the neighborhood. Even the brats know'd his hoss's tracks, an' go what he wud, the road led ni ontu Wat's, ur the widder's, tu git thar. My time tu play my four aces hed 'bout cum."

"And so has orderly bed time. I wish to repose," remarked the man of Useful Knowledge, in the square- tail coat, and cloth gaiters.

Sut opened his eyes in wonder.

"Yu wish tu du what?"
“I wish to go to sleep.”

“Then why the h—I didn’t yu say so? Yu mus’ talk Inglish tu me, ur not git yersef onderstood. I warn’t edikated at no Injun ur nigger school. Say, bunty, warn’t yu standid deep in sum creek, when the taylure man put the string to yu, fur that ar cross atwix a rounabout an’ a flour barril, what yu’se got on in place of a coat?”

My self-made guest looked appealingly at me, as he untied his gaiters, evidently deeply insulted. I shook my head at Sut, who was lying on his breast, with his arms crossed for a pillow, but with head elevated like a lizard’s, watching the traveler’s motions with great interest.

“Say, George, what dus repose mean? That wurd wer used at me jis’ now.”

“Repose means rest.”

“Oh, the devil hit dus! I’se glad tu hear hit, I tho’t hit wer pussonal. I kin repose now, mysef. Say, ole Onsightly Peter, repose sum tu, ef yu kin in that flour barril. I ain’t gwine tu hunt fur yure har ontill mor——” and Sut slept. When morning broke, the Encyclopedia, or Onsightly Peter as Sut pronounced it, had

“Folded his tent like the Arab,
And as silently stole away.”
"Ole Onsightly Peter tuck his squar-tail cackus kiver away frum this yere horspitable camp, wifout axin fur his bill, ur even sayin 'mornin,' tu us. Le's look roun a littil; I bet he'se stole sumfin. Fellers ove his stripe allers dus. They never thinks a night's lodgin complete, onless they hooks a bed-quilt, ur a candilstick, ur sum sichlike. I hates ole Onsightly Peter, jis' caze he didn't seem tu like tu hear me narrate las' night; that's human nater the yeath over, an' yere's more univarsal onregenerit human nater: ef ever yu dus enything tu enybody wifout cause, yu hates em allers arterwards, an' sorter wants tu hurt em agin. An' yere's anuther human nat r: ef enything happens sum feller, I don't keer ef he's yure bes' frien, an' I don't keer how sorry yu is fur him, thar's a streak ove satisfackshun 'bout like a sowin thread a-runnin all thru yer sorrer. Yu may be shamed ove hit, but durn me ef hit ain't thar. Hit will show like the white cot- tin chain in mean cassinett; brushin hit onder only
hides hit. An' yere's a littil more; no odds how good yu is tu yung things, ur how kine yu is in treatin em, when yu sees a littil long laiged lamb a-shakin hits tail, an' a-dancin staggerinly onder hits mam a-huntin fur the tit, ontu hits knees, yer fingers will itch tu seize that ar tail, an' fling the littil ankshus son ove a mutton over the fence amung the blackberry briars, not tu hurt hit, but jis' tu disapint hit. Ur say, a littil calf, a-buttin fas' under the cow's fore-laigs, an' then the hine, wif the pint ove hits tung stuck out, makin suckin moshuns, not yet old enuf tu know the bag aind ove hits mam frum the hookin aind, don't yu want tu kick hit on the snout, hard enough tu send hit backwards, say fifteen foot, jis' tu show hit that buttin won't allers fetch milk? Ur a baby even, rubbin hits heels apas' each uther, a-rootin an' a-snifflin arter the breas', an' the mam duin her bes' tu git hit out, over the hem ove her clothes, don't yu feel hungry tu gin hit jis' one 'cussion cap slap, rite ontu the place what sum day'll fit a saddil, ur a sowin cheer, tu show hit what's atwixt hit an' the grave; that hit stans a pow'ful chance not tu be fed every time hits hungry, ur in a hurry? An' agin: ain't thar sum grown up babys what yu meets, that the moment yer eyes takes em in, yer toes itch tu tetch thar starns, jis' 'bout es saftly es a muel kicks in playin; a histin kine ove a tetch, fur the way they wares thar har, hat, ur watch-chain, the shape ove thar nose, the cut ove thar eye, ur sumthin ove a like
littil natur. Jis’ tu show the idear, a strange fellow onst cum intu a doggery whar I wer buzzy a-raisin steam, an’ had got hit a few poun abuv a bladder bustin pint.

“He tuck off his gloves, slow an’ keerful, a-lookin at me like I mout smell bad. Then he flattened em onto the counter, an’ laid em in the crown ove his hat, like he wer packin shuts in a trunk. Then sez he—

‘Baw-keepaw, ole Champaigne Brandy, vintage ove thuty-eight, ef yu please, aw.’

“He smelt hit slow, a-lookin at hissef in the big lookin-glass ahine the counter, shook his head, an’ turned up his mustachus, sorter like a goat hists hits tail.

“Mustachus am pow’ful holesum things I speck, tu them what hes the stumick tu wear em. Bes’ butter-milk strainers on yeath. All the scrimpshuns ove butter lodges in the har, an’ rubbed in makes it grow, like chicken dung dus inyuns. Strains whisky power-ful good, what hes dead flies in hit, an’ then yu kin comb em off ur let em stay, ’cordin tu yer taste. They changes the taste ove a kiss clear over; makes hit tas’ an’ smell like a mildew’d saddil-blankit, arter hit hed been rid on a sore-back hoss three hundred miles in August, an’ increases yer appertite fur sich things ’cordinly. I seed a blue-bird devil a feller onst, all one spring, a-tryin tu git intu his mouf tu bild a nestes, an’ the durn’d fool wer proud ove the bird’s preferens, but wudn’t let hit git in.
“Rite then, I thought, well, durn yure artifishul no-count soul, an’ my toes begun tu tingle. He tuck four trials, a-pourin back an’ forrid, afore he got his dram the right depth, a-lookin thru the tumbler like he spected tu see a minner, ur a warter-mockasin in hit. Then he drunk hit, like hit wer caster ile, the infunel fool. Lordy crimminy! how bad my toes wer itchin now. He lit a seegar, cocked hit up to’ards one eye, an’ loooked at me agin thru the smoke, while he shook his hat over ontu one ove his years. Sez I, ‘Mornin mister.’

“He never sed a word, but turned an’ started fur the door. When he got six foot nine inches distunt, (that’s my bes’ kickin range,) the durned agravatin toe itch overcum me, an’ I let one ove these yere hoss-hide boots go arter ’im; hit imejuntly coetch up wif the fork ove his coatail, an’ went outen my sight, mos’ up tu the straps. He went flyin outen the doggery door, over the hoss-rack. While he wer in the air, he turned plum roun an’ lit facin me wif a cock’t Derringer, a-starin me squar in the face. I tho’t I seed the bullit in hit lookin es big es a hen’s aig. Es I dodged, hit plowed a track acrost the door-jam, jis’ es high es my eye-brows. I wer one hundred an’ nineteen yards deep in the wheat-field when I hearn hits mate bark, an’ he wer a pow’rful quick moshun’d man wif shootin irons.

“I wer sorter fooled in the nater ove that feller, that’s a fac’. The idear ove Derringers, an’ the melt
tu use em, bein mix’t up wif es much durned finekey fool es he show’d, never struck me at all, but I made my pint on ’im, I cured my toe itch.

“Well, I allers tuck the cumplaint every time I seed ole Jedge Smarty, but I dusn’t try tu cure hit on him, an’ so hit jis’ hed tu run hits course, onless I met sum-thin I cud kick.

“Wirt Staples got him onst, bad; ’stonished the ole bag ove lor amos’ outen his dignity, dam ef he didn’t, an’ es Wirt tuck a skeer in what’s tu cum ove my nara-shun about the consekinses ove foolin wif uther men’s wives, I’ll tell yu how he ’stonished ole Smarty, an’ then yu’ll better onderstand me when I cums tu tell yu how he help’t tu ’stonish ole Doltin.

“Wirt hed changed his grocery range, an’ the sperrits at the new lick-log hed more scrimmage seed an’ raise-devil intu hit than the old biled drink he wer used tu, an’ three ho’ns histed his tail, an’ sot his bristils ’bout es stiff es eight ove the uther doggery juice wud. So when cort sot at nine o’clock, Wirt wer ’bout es fur ahead as cleaving, ur half pas’ that.

“The hollerin stage ove the disease now struck him, so he roar’d one good year-quiverin roar, an’ riz three foot inside the doggery door, an’ lit nine more out in the mud, sploshin hit all over the winders, uther side the street. He hed a dried venerson ham in one han, an’ a ten-year old he nigger by hits gallus-crossin in uther. He waved fus’ the nigger an’ then the venerson over his

11*
head, steppin short an' high, like ontu a blin hoss, an' lookin squar atwixt his shoe-heels, wif his shoulders hump'd hi up. Sez he,

" 'Hu—wee,' clear an' loud es a tin ho'n, 'run onder the hen, yere's the blue-tail hawk, an' he's a-flyin low. The Devil's grist mill-dam's broke; take tu yer canoes. Then he roared a time ur two, an' look'd up an' down the street, like a bull looks fur tuther one, when he thinks he hear a beller. He riz ontu his tip-toes, an' finished a good loud 'Hu-wee.' Es he drap't ontu his heels agin, he yelled so hard his head shook an' his long black har quivered agin; he then shook hit outen his eyes, wipin the big draps ove sweat ofen his snout wif his shut-sleeve, still hangin tu the venerson an' the nigger. Sez he,

" 'Look out fur the ingine when yu hears hit whistil; hits a-whistilin rite now. Nineteen hundred an' eighty pouns tu the squar scrimpshun by golly, an' eighty-nine miles in the shake ove a lamb's tail. Purfeckly clear me jis' ten acres tu du my gesterin on, yu durned Jews, tape-sellers, gentiles, an' jackasses, I'se jis' a mossel ove the bes' man what ever laid a shadder ontu this dirt. Hit wilts grass, my breff pizins skeeters, my yell breaks winders, an' my tromp gits yeathquakes. I kin bust the bottom outen a still by blowin in at the wum, I kin addil a room full ove goose aigs by peepin in at the key-hole, an' I kin spit a blister ontu a washpot, ontil the flies blow hit. Listen tu me, oh yu dam puney, pan-
ady eatin siterzens, an' soujourners in this half-stock't town, I'se in yearnis' now.' Then he reared a few times agin, an' cut the pidgeon-wing three foot high, finished off wif 'bout haf ove a ho'n-pipe, keepin time abuv his head wif the venerson an' the littil son ove midnite. He hilt em straight out at arm's laingth, leaned way back, an' lookin straight up at the sky, sung 'bout es loud es a cow bellers, one vearse ove the sixteen hundred an' ninety-ninth hymn—

The martins bids in boxis,
   The foxis dens in holes,
The sarpins crawls in rocksis,
   The yeath's the home ove moles.
   Cock a-doodil-do, hits movin,
   An' dram time's cum agin.

'P'are's what kin jis' sircumstansully flax out that ar court-hous' full tu the chimbly tops, ove bull-dorgs, Bengal tigers, an' pizen bitin things, wif that ar pusley-gutted, leather whisky jug ove a jedge, tu laig fur em. Cum out yere, yu ole false apostil ove lor, yu cussed, termatis-nosed desipil ove supeners, an' let me gin yu a charge. I'll bet high hit busts yu plum open, frum fork tu forrid, yu hary, sulky, choliky durn'd son ove a slush-tub. Cum out yere, oh yu coward's skeer, yu widder's night-mar, yu poor man's heart ache, yu constabil's god, yu lawyer's king, yu treasury's tape-wum, yer wife's dam barril ove soap-grease, saften'd wif un-bought whisky.'
"Thinks I, *that's hit*; now Wirt yu'se draw'd an ace kerd at las', fur the winders wer histed an' the cort hearn every word.

"Wirt wer bilin hot; nobody tu gainsay him, hed made him piedied all over; he wer plum pizen. So arter finishin his las' narashun, aim'd at Jedge Smarty, he tuck a vigrus look at the yung nigger, what he still hilt squirmin an' twistin his face, what warn't eyes, glazed all over wif tears, an' starch outen his nose, an' sez he, 'Go.' He flung hit up'ards, an' es hit cum down, hit met one ove Wirt's boots. Away hit flew, spread like outu a flyin squirrel, smash thru a watch-tinker's winder, totin in broken sash, an' glass, an' bull's-eye watches, an' sasser watches, an' spoons, an' doll heads, an' clay pipes, an' fishin reels, an' sum noise. A ole ball-headed cuss wer a-sittin a-peepin in-tu a ole watch, arter spiders, wif a thing like a big black wart kiverin one eye, when the smashery cum, an' the fus' thing he knowed, he wer flat ove his back, wif a small, pow'fully skeer'd, ash-culler'd nigger, a-straddil his naik, littil brass wheels spinnin on the floor, an' watches singin like rattil-snakes all roun. I wer a-peepin outen the ole doggery door, an' thinks I, thar, by jingo, Wirt, yu'se draw'd *another ace*, an' ef yu hilt enything ove a han afore, yu hes got a sure thing now; so better bet fas', ole feller, fur I rather think the jedge'll 'call yu' purty soon. Wirt seed me, an' ove course tho't ove whisky that moment; so he cum over
tu lay on a littil more kindlin wood. I'll swar, tu look at him, yu cudn't think fur the life ove yu, that he hed over-bragged a single word. His britches wer buttoned tite roun his loins, an' stuffed 'bout half intu his boots, his shut bagg'd out abuv, an' wer es white es milk, his sleeves wer rolled up tu his arm-pits, an' his collar wer es wide open es a gate, the mussils on his arms moved about like rabbits onder the skin, an' ontu his hips an' thighs they play'd like the swell on the river, his skin wer clear red an' white, an' his eyes a deep, sparklin, wickid blue, while a smile fluttered like a hummin bird roun his mouf all the while. When the State-fair offers a premin fur men like they now dus fur jackasses, I means tu enter Wirt Staples, an' I'll git hit, ef thar's five thousand entries. I seed ole Doltin cumin waddlin outen the court-hous', wif a paper in his han, an' a big stick onder his arm, lookin to'ards the doggery wif his mouf puss'd up, an' his brows draw'd down. Sez I, 'Wirt, look thar, thar's a 'herecarter,' a-huntin yu; du yu see hit? whar's yer hoss?' He tuck one wickid, blazin look, an' slip't intu the stret wif his arms folded acrost his venerson laig.

"Now Wirt wer Wat Mastin's cuzzin, an' know'd all about the rar ripe bisness, an' tuck sides wif Wat strong. I'd show'd him the sheriff's note tu Mary, an' he hed hit by heart. The crowd wer now follerin Doltin tu see the fun. When he got in about ten steps, sez Wirt:

"'Stop rite thar; ef yu don't, thar's no calliker ut
combs in Herrin's store, ef I don't make yu fear'd ove lightnin. I'll stay wif yu till thar's enuf fros' in hell tu kill snap-beans.'

"When Wirt menshun'd snap-beans, I seed the sheriff sorter start, an' git pale ashine the years.

" 'Git intu that ar hog-pen, quick, (a-pintin at the court-hous' wif the venerson laig,) ur I'll split yer head plum tu the swaller wif this yere buck's laig, yu durn'd ole skaley-heel'd, bob-tail old muley bull; I'll spile yer appetite fur the grass in uther men's pasturs.'

" 'Don't talk so loud, Mister Staples; hit discomboberates the court. I hes no papers agin yu. Jis' keep quiet,' sez Doltin, aidgin up slow, an' two ur three depertys sorter flankin.

" Wirt seed the signs. He jis' roared 'the lion's loose! Shet yer doors.' I seed his har a-flyin es he sprung, an' I hearn a soun like smashin a dry gourd. thar wer a rushin tugether ove depertys an' humans, an' hit look'd like bees a-swarmin. Yere cum Wirt, mowin his way outen the crowd, wif his venerson, an' sprung ontu his hoss. Thar lay Doltin, flat ove his back, his belly pintin up like a big tater-hill, an' eight ur nine more in es many shapes, lyin all about, every durned wun a-holdin his head, 'sceptin Doltin, an' he wer plum limber. Wirt hed a pow'ful fine hoss, an' he rid 'im roun that crowd like a Cumanche Injun, ur a suckis, es fas' es quarter racin, jis' bustin his froat a-hollerin. Then he went fur the court-hous', rid in at
one door, an' out at tuther. Es he went, he flung that mortul buck's hine laig at the jedge's head, sayin:

"'Thar's a dried supeaner fur yu, yu dam ole cow's paunch.'

"Es hit cum hit hit the tabil afore him, an' sent a head ove hit, the broken glass ove a big inkstand, an' a half pint ove ink, intu the face ove the court, then glancin up, hit tuck a par ove specks what hed been rared back ontu his head, outen the winder wif hit. Ole Smarty hes a mity nice idear ove when tu duck his head, even ef a rain-storm ove ink am cumin upwards intu his face. Warn't that mons'ous nigh bein a case ove contempt ove court?"
"When Doltin got his hed cooper'd up arter that cav-in in hit got frum the venerson laig, so he cud think up sarcumstances a littil, he sent fur me. You see Jim Dunkin, the ornary devil, foreswore hissef, an's now a parjurd man; he tole Doltin that I hilt his note tu Mary, an' he wer arter hit hot. Well, I tuck aboard enuf wood tu run me a few miles, an' over I went; but fus' gin the note tu Wirt Staples, tu keep, fur fear the ole bull-dorg mout skeer hit outen me.

"Thar lay Doltin on a low one-hoss bedstid, wif 'bout three wet towils tied roun' his head, an' eabbige leaves a-peekin out all roun' frum onder em. 'Bout half ove a doctor's shop wer sittin ontu a tabil.

"Thar sot the sheriff"s wife, in a rocking cheer. She wer boney an' pale. A drunk Injun cud a-red a Dutch almanac thru her nose, and ther wer a new moon ove indigo onder her eyes, away back intu them, fifty foot or so. I seed her tear wells; thar windlass wer broke, the buckits in staves, an' the waters all gone; an' away
still furder back, two lights shin'd, saft, like the stars above 'jis 'afore thar settin. Her wais wer flat, an' the finger cords on her han's wer mos' as high, an' look'd es tight, and show'd es clar thru the skin, es the strings ove a fiddil. The han' hitsef wer white, not like snow, but like paint, and the forkid blue veins made hit look like a new map ove the lan' ove death. She wer a coughin wif her han' on her hart, like she hed no more spittil nur she hed tears, an' not much louder nor a crickit chirpin in a flute; yit in spite ove all this, a sweet smile kiver'd her feeters, like a patch ove winter sunshine on the slope ove a mountin, an' hit staid thar es stiddy an' bright es the culler dus tu the rose. I 'speek that smile will go back up wif her when she starts home, whar hit mus' a-cum frum. She must onst been mons'us temtin tu men tu look at, an' now she's loved by the angils, fur the seal ove thar king is stamp'd in gold on her forrid. Her shoulder blades, as they show'd thru her dress, made me think they wer wings a sproutin fur her flight tu that cumfort and peace she desarves so well. She's a dealin wif death now. Her shroud's in the house, an' sum ove the nex' grass will grow on her grave, an' she's willin fur the spring tu cum. She is ready, an' I raly wish she hed started. As I look fus' at him, an' then at her, I'd swore tu a herearter. Yes, two herearters, by golly: one way up behint that ar black cloud wif the white bindin fur sich as her; the tuther herearter needs no wings nor laigs ither tu reach;
when you soaks yersef in sin till yer gits heavy enuf, yu jes' draps in. An' way down in the souf corner ove hit thar's a hole, what the devil prides hissef on, fur hit is jis' sixteen thousin times hotter nur a weldin heat, an' plum intu the center ove hit, wisout tetchin wall ur rafter, sum fine arternoon Doltin'll drap head fus' an' dive deeper nur a poun' plum bob kin fall in nine months. Wouldn't you like to be in a safe place to see him when he plouts in, wif a 'whish' intu that ar orful strong smellin, melted mixtry ove seleck damnashun. He'll sizzil like a wet cat flung intu a kittil ove bilin fat, an' he'll slosh hit up agin the walls so high that hit will be a week tricklin down agin, an' sen' the blazin draps so high, that they'll light on yeath an' be mistakened fur shootin stars.

"Well, he ris up ontu his elber, and sez he, mighty saft like, 'Mister Lovingood, you holes a note ove mine fur ten dullers. I wants tu pay hit,' a holding out a bank ove Tennessee X, an' a winkin prudins' an' silence at me fruni onder the aidge ove a cabbige leaf monsus strong.

"Sez I, 'Mr. Doltin, I'se powerful sorry, but the fac' is, I'se dun traded yer note.'

"'Oh, dear me! I hopes not, nu did did you trade hit tu?'

"I look'd strait intu the center spot ove the eye wif the cabbige leaf curtin, es innersent es a lam, an' sed, slow an' sorry like, 'Wirt Staples, Wat Mastin's cuzzin.'"
"He jerk'd his elber frum onder him like springin the triggers ove a bar-trap, an fell back, pulled down the cabbige leaf low, and sez he, low atwixt his teef, tu keep his wife frum hearin hit, 'You've play'd hell.'

"'Folks generlly sez that's my trade,' sez I.

"'What did yu say yer trade wer sir?' sed she, es saft an' sweet es a well-played flute.

"'Tradin notes ove hand mum,' sez I.

"'Oh! I hopes you don't take usury, sir.'

"'No mam,' sez I, 'by no means; I takes venerson fur em.'

"'Go tu yure room,' growled the durned ole sore-headed bar, I wants tu talk tu this pusson.'

"Dam 'im, he call'd me a pusson.

"Arter she lef, sez he, 'Yu git that paper back, an' fetch hit tu me, an' ef yu don't, I'll put yu in jail, 'bout that nigger meetin business, an' thar yu'll stay. Dus yer onderstan' me? I'll gin yer venerson,' a-grittin his teeth, an' shakin his finger at me like a snake's tongue, 'don't yu fool wif me, yu infernel grasshopper ove hell.'

"Sez I, 'I'll try,' a-backing fur the door.

"Sez he 'Stop,' an' I stopt, but wif the door leaf hilt sorter atwixt us, an' all ove my laigs outside.

"'Yu stole that paper frum Missis Mastin. Now yu git hit imejuntly, if not sooner, ur yu'll lay in jail till—'

"Thar's enuf white fros' in hell tu bite snap-beans,' sez I, a-mockin his bull voice.
"He jis' rar'd back agin, an' let his hans' fall on the floor each side the cot, es I shot the door ahin' me. I hear a hoss snort sumwhar. He mus' a be a sorter flustered at me, fur the cabbidge leaves wer wilted wif sweat.

"I tole Wirt Staples what hed been sed an' dun over tu the sheriff's hous'. So him an' me an' his wife an' Wat Mastin, a few days arter, hilt a rale no-nothin convenshun, tu oursefs, at Wirt's hous'. We bilt a trap, an' baited hit. Now, what du yu reckon we used fur bait? Nuffin but Mary Mastin hersef; an' by golly we cotch Doltin the fus' pass. Wirt's wife did the planin, an' ef she aint smart fur an' 'oman, I aint a nat'ral born durned fool. She aint one ove yure she-cat wimmin, allers spittin an' groanin, an' swellin thar tails 'bout thar vartu. She never talks a word about hit, no more nor if she didn't hev eny; an' she hes es true a heart es ever beat agin a shiff hem, ur a husban's shut. But she am full ove fun, an' I mout add as purty es a hen canary, an' I swar I don't b'l'eve the 'oman knows hit. She cum intu our boat jis' caze Wirt wer in hit, and she seed lots of fun a-plantin, an' she wanted tu be at the reapin of the crap.

"Well, the fust thing did wer tu make her she-nigger overlay the road fur Doltin, an' tell him that Mary Mastin hed sarch'd my pockits when I wer asleep, an' foun' a note ove his'n, an' that she wanted him tu meet up wif her nex arternoon, jis' arter dark, back ove the
blackberry patch, an' he'd *git his note*. The cussed ole billy-goat jis' sot in tu lickin his lips and roachin his back, like he wer a-tas'in in the farwell ove ole brandy. He ris in his stirrups an' swore he'd be thar, ef hit rain'd red hot railroad spikes, an' bin tar.

"Wirt's wife got yearly supper, a rale suckit-rider's supper, whar the 'oman ove the hous' wer a rich b'lever. Thar wer chickens cut up, an' fried in butter, brown, white, flakey, light, hot biskit, made wif cream, scram- bil'd aigs, yaller butter, fried ham, in slices es big es yure han, pickil'd beets, an' cowcumbers, roas'in ears, shaved down an' fried, sweet taters, baked, a stack ove buckwheat cakes, as full ove holes es a sifter, an' a bowl ove strained honey, tu fill the holes. I likes tu soak a fork intu the aidge of one of them spongy things 'bout es big es a hat crown, put a spoonful ove honey onder hit, an' a spoonful ove honey atop ove hit, an' roll hit up ontu the fork like a big segar, an' start hit down my froat aind fus', an' then jis' sen' nine more after hit, tu hole hit down. Nex tu speerits, they goes down the bes'. I kin tas'e em es low down es the bottim ove my trowsis pokits. Fur drinks, she hed coffee, hot, clar an' brown, an' sweet milk es cold es a rich man's heart. Ontu the dresser sot a sorter lookin potbellied bottil, half full ove peach brandy, watchin a tumbler, a spoon, an' a sugar bowl. Oh! massy, massy, George! fur the sake ove yure soul's 'tarnil well-far, don't yu es long es yu live ever be temtid by money,
ur buty, ur smartness, ur sweet huggin, ur shockin
mersheen kisses, tu marry ur cum ni marryin eny gal
a-top this livin green yeath, onless yu hes seed her
yursef cook jis' sich feedin as that wer. Durnashun, I
kin tas'e hit now, jis' es plain es I tas'e that ar fester-gut, in that ar jug, an' I swar I tasis hit plain. I gets
dorg hongry every time I sees Wirt's wife, ur even
her side-saddil, ur her frocks a-hangin on the close-line.

"Es we sot down, the las' glimmers ove the sun crep
thru the histed winder, an' flutter'd on the white tabil-cloth an' play'd a silver shine on her smoof black har,
es she sot at the head ove the tabil, a-pourin out the
coffee, wif her sleeves push'd tight back on her white roun' arm, her full throbbin neck wer bar to the swell ove her shoulders, an' the steam ove the coffee made
a movin vail afore her face, es she slowly brush'd hit away wif hur lef han', a-smilin an' a-flashin hur talkin
eyes lovinly at her hansum husbun. I thot ef I wer
a picter-maker, I cud jis' take that ar supper an' that
ar 'oman down on clean white paper, an' make more
men hongry, an' hot tu marry, a-lookin at hit in one
week, nor ever ole Whitfield convarted in his hole life;
back-sliders, hippercrits, an' all, I don't keer a durn.

"Well, arter the supper things wer put away, an' the
cows milkt, I hilt the calves off by the tail, tu make
myself useful; Wirt an' me by golly, an' Wirt's wife,
an' Wat Mastin went over tu the blackberry patch, tu in-
ishiate ole Doltin intu the seekrit ove home-made dur-nashun. The moon wer 'bout four days old; yu cud scarcely tell a man frum a stump, sixty yards off han', arter night farly sot in; jis' the kine ove a night fur sly meetins ur stealin, fur the yeath.

"We'd scasely got things fix'd an oursefs hid seperit when we hearn his ole hosses huffs soundin on the hard road. That sou' stopt, an' torreckly we hearn a low, partridge whistil, 'Whee-chee,' 'Whee-chee,' 'Bob White,' tuther side ove the patch.

"'Oh! the durn'd ole fool,' said Wirt tu his wife. 'partridges don't whistil arter night.'

"Sez she, 'The whippoorwill wud be better,' an' she whistil'd 'whip-poor-will' in her froat sumhow, so like that I thot I seed the spot onder one's wings.

"Ole Doltin tuck hit up an' answered, cummin nigher 'whippoorwill.' Purty soon we seed him, loomin big up agin the sky. He'd whistil an' listen, an' cum a littil, steppin saft es a cat. 'Whee-chee,' 'whee-chee,' 'wee-chee,' whistled Missis Staples, so low an' sweet yu jis' cud hear hit. The tone of that whistil sed 'cum lov,' 'cum lov,' so plain I cud scarcely sit still myself. I swear, I thot I hearn his heart a-beatin. I jis' know'd mine wud a been a-poundin like the devil a-beatin tan-bark, ef I'd been a-spcetin what he wer."

"Stop a moment, Mr. Lovingood," said an old batchelor, an old field schoolmaster, who was one of Sut's auditory, "allow me to interrupt you, that I may more
clearly comprehend your story. What was this Mr. Dalton in expectation of?"

Sut looked up at the overhanging elm boughs, and said carelessly, "Oh, nuffin but his note, I speck. Say yu thar mister a-b ab, is the fool-killer in the parts yu cum frum, duin his juty, ur is he ded?"

"I never saw such a personage."

"I thot so, by the jinglin Jehosephat."

The old gentleman turned to me and asked in a confidential whisper, "Is not that person slightly deranged?"

"Oh, no, not at all, he is only troubled at times with violent attacks of durn'd fool."

"He is laboring under one now, is he not?"

I nodded my head. "Go on, Sut."

"When ole Doltin got wifin ten steps, Missis Staples stept forrid outen the briars, wif her bonnet sorter over her face. He jis' gin a low, gurglin sort ove bray, an' sprung squar at her. He grabbed her in his arms a-dartin his ole pouch'd out mouf at her face, like a blue crane sen's his bill arter minners; she a-dodgin so that every dip hit the bonnet. Sez he, 'My dear Margaret, what makes you so skittish, tu-night. Don't be—'

"Wat Mastin hed closed his paw on tu the knot ove his neck hanketcher, an' comenc'd a-twis'in hit hard.

"'Yu infurnel ole scoundril, I'se cotch yu at las.' What's yu a-duin wif my wife?"

"'Nuf—nufin. Yer—yer wife, got her coatail tangled
in the briars, an' I wer jis' in a neighborly way ontanglin her.'

"'Yas,' sez Wat, 'an' dam ef I don't ontangle yu, in in a neighborly way. Say the shortes' an' mos' sarchin pray'r yu knows, fur yure season's over.'

"Jis' then Missis Staples spoke up, like she wer vishusly mad, 'Don't yu git too smart, Wat Mastin, 'bout yer sorril-top wife. I ain't her, by a frock's full. Jis' go home tu Mary, an' simmer down cool; yu hev no bisniss yere.'

"Wat 'tended tu be stonish'd. Sez he, 'I begs pardon,' an' step'd back frum Doltin. The ole cuss wer pow'fly 'stonish'd hissef, an' glad all over too, fur hit spilt Wat's title tu choke him tu deth.

"Hu in the devil kin she be, an' hu wer she 'spectin tu meet? wer now Doltin's tho'ts, an' he aiged up tu her agin, when Wirt at one spring lit atwix' em.

"'Susan—Doltin, by—— I wants tu know what this means?' Doltin tho't ove the venerson laig, an' he sed in a houn' whimper, 'I never tetched her,' an' broke tu run. In two jumps Wirt cotch 'im and fotch 'im back by his coat collar.

"Sez Missis Staples, 'Han' me the shawl yu promis'd me, (she said this sorter low, and pitiful like,) afore yu desarts me.'

"'Shawl! shawl!' shouted Wirt. 'Oh! yu preshus pair ove dam furnitur-takers.'

"I now stept forth jis' so, 'bout seving foot. Sez I,
Mr. Doltin, I hes fotch yu that note yu rit tu Mary Mastin,' in a seckrit sort ove whisper.

"'Never mine hit now, Mister Lovingood, never mine, I'se pow'fl busy jis' now; sum uther time'll du.'

"Sez I, 'Yu mus' take hit now. Yu talked ove jugin me 'bout the durn'd thing. Yere hit is, an' I reach'd hit forrid, an' Wat grabbed hit. Ole Doltin groan'd."

"Sez Wat, a-rubbin hit onder Doltin's snout, 'that's testermony ontu yu, yu dam ole raskil.'

"'Yas,' sez Wirt, a-pintin tu Susan, 'an thar stans' one hundred and twenty poun's more testermony.'

"She purtended to cry, an' she sed, 'Oh, Mister Dol- tin, what made yu use me so?'

"'I wish I may drap dead ef ever I used yu at all,' sed Doltin, right quick.

"'Yu hes ruinated me, Mister Doltin.'

"'I never,' said Doltin.

"'An' yu never fotch me—no—no—sh-sh-all arter all, hu, hu, hu;' an' she wiped her eyes.

"'I don't owe you no shawl; wish I may drap dead in a minut ef I dus.'

"'Hu, hu, hu,' sez she, 'yu never gin me a thing yet, yu dratted stingy hog, yu.'

"I swar he wer the wust befoozeled man I ever saw; he rub'd his eyes wif his fis,' an' batted em a few times, then he looked wide open owl fashun, fus' at wun an then at tuther, like he'd been dreamin a orful night-mar, an' wurn't sure whether he wer awake yet. Susan, still
a-ryin, an’ a-talkin’ bout hevin his heart’s blood, tellin Missis Doltin, killin herself, an’ I dono what all. A gran’ tho’t now struck im, an’ he jis’ roar’d, ‘I is the high sheriff ove this county, an’ I cumands the peace.’

“Wurn’t that a smashin lick?

“Sez Wirt, ‘Strip, high sheriff ove this county; I’se gwine tu hang yu dorg fashun. Wat, han’ me that rope.’ The blusterin ole bell wether jis’ wilted down’ an’ sot in tu strippin slow, an’ a-beggin, an’ a-promisin, an’ a-makin money offers, we helpin him tu du his shuckin. I foun’ a par ove wimin’s shoes, his buckskin gloves an’ a smellin bottil in his coat pockit. Missis Staples slipp’t off tu the hous’, when the strippin begun, an’ I don’t blame her.

“Well, when we got all off but his shut an’ shoes,’ Wirt slipp’d the noose in wun aind ove the rope over his head, an’ thar wer tied tu tuther aind a ball ove tow soaked in tupentine es big es a half bushel, wifout his seein hit. I’d fotch a par ove wile, vigrus, skeer’d tom-cats in each aind ove a bag, wif leather cullars, an’ a big fish-hook sowed tu each cullar by a foot ove strap. While Wirt wer fixin the noose, so es not tu choke, I slipp’d up ahine him, an’ hooked a cat tu each corner ove his shutail, a-holden em off; he wer so trimblin an’ skeered he didn’t feel me. While I wer duin this, Wat struck a match an’ lit the tupentine, sayin:

“‘I means tu toas’ yu es yu swings, yu dam malea-
factory.' I jis' craned forrid, an' whispered intu his
year—

" 'Bulge squar fur the briars, they won't foller in thar.'

"By the great golly, when he hearn that sentimint, cuppled es hit wer wif Wat's toastin idear, he jis made a rale hoss lunge, an' I drap't the cats. Wun tuck up his bar back, a-haulin up arter him the noth corner ove the shutail onder-handid, an' tuther wun tuck down his thigh, a-haulin the souf corner ove the shutail arter him. They pulled agin each uthar like ontu two wile steers in a yaller-jackids nes'. The cat a-gwine up hill, made the ole feller tote that side, an' shoulder sorter ahead ove tuther, like he wer leanin frum a hot fire. The cat gwine down hill, made him lift that laig like a spring-halted hoss, only a heap faster, while the briars hookin him everywhar, made him dodge all over, every way at onst. Frum his moshuns, he mout a-been pussessed wif the devil, pow'fully. Yu never seed sich lap-sided, high up, low down, windin about, jerkin, oneven runnin in the world, but every durned step ove hit wer strait away frum whar we wer, squar thru the briar patch. The tupentine lit up a bright road ahine him, kivered wif broke down an' tore up briars, an' his white shut, an' the cats' eyes 'zembled a flag ové truce, kivered wif litnin-bugs. I think I never seed es meny cat's-eyes in es many places afore, tu be no more cats than thar wer; tails too, wer ruther numerous, an' sorter swelled, an' claws a plenty. The noise he made,
soundid jis’ like a two-hoss mowin-mersheen, druv by chain-lightnin, a-cuttin thru a dry cane brake on a big bet. An’ thar wer wif the noise a onderturrent ove soun, like tarin starched muslin; this, I speck wer the briars an’ cats a-breakin holts. ‘Ha, ha!’ sez Wirt, ‘wudn’t he be great in a new country tu open out roads, ur tote news ove the cumin ove the Injuns? Hell! how he travils! listen, jis’ listen. Don’t he make things roar?’ I run tu his hoss, an’ mounted, an’ tuck thru tu Wat’s afore he got roun that far. I jump’t off in the thicket, an’ crept up tu the road, furnint Wat’s door, tu see him tarapas’. Yere he cum; I seed his lite a-shinin, long afore I seed him, way abuv the trees; hit warn’t hid onder no bushel. Wirt wer openin on his trail, makin the mountains ring wif yells an’ dreadful threats. Doltin toted his lite pow’ful irregular; sumtimes hit wer trailin on the yeath, an’ sumtimes hit warn’t, by ’bout fifteen foot. Hit wer a-lightin on, an’ a-flyin off the fence, on bof sides ove the lane, an’ yu cud a-seed tu a-pick’d strawberries, an’ hit roar’d like a storm; the moshuns ove that lite, I speck, wer govern’d by the workin ove the cats. I seed the activ bulge ove one cat onder his shut, a-tryin hits durndes tu pull hits corner ove the shutail up onder the collar, at the back ove his naik; the tuther cat wer a-dividin hits time, ’bout ekal, a-jumpin at the weeds, an’ a-tryin tu run furder ‘down his big laig, an’ they swap’t work now an’ then: the down-hill cat wud go up onder
the shut an' a-tarin big fight imejuntly foller'd, aindin in tuther cat cumin down a spell. While they wer bof up thar atwixt Doltin an' his shut, he look'd pow'ful hump-back'd, an' lordamity! how low he'd run then. Sweet Margery! jis' think ove two agravated onsantified he cats at yearnis' war, makin yer bar-back thar battil groun, an' pendin on yer hide fur all thar foot-holts. I swar hits a rale red-pepper waknin idear, jis' tu think ove, wifout a cat in a mile—jewillekins! The eyes an' tails wer dreadful tu behole, an' thar groanin an' spittin beat cats when they'se courtin, wus nur they dus city folks at the same work.

"Mary hed hearn the noise, an' seed the lite, so she cum tu the gate, jis' es the ole exhited fernomenon tore apas'. She fotch a scream.

"'Dear bless us! what's all that? Oh, mammy, run out yere quick, an' see the devil a-chasin whippwills.'

"When she sed that, Doltin tho't ove the whippor-will he'd hearn at the briar-patch, an' b'leved Mary wer mixed up wif the thing, an' he sobbed out—

"'Oh yu dam 'saitful b—h, this is yure work.

"'Oh, mammy, mammy, that's poor Mister Doltin's voice, as sure as yu ar born'd! the poor dear man's ded, an' that's him. Ole Smutty's arter, wif a torch ove hell-fire. I dus wonder what he's been duin?'

"She sed this sorter whisslin. I put my han roun my mouf, an' bellered thru em in the mos' doleful way yu ever hearn, frum the thicket—
"'Margarit Mastin, the lawful wife ove Watson Mastin, the blacksmith, prepar tu go down whar thar's no sly courtin, nur rar ripe garden-seed. Margarit, thar's rath tu cum, yer crap's laid by, prepar,' an' I groaned.

"She arched her naik, an' tuck a wild blazin look over at the thicket, like she wer studyin 'bout sumthin, an' sez she, short an' vigrus—

"'Durn my soul ef I go a step, an' jis' busted thru the standin corn like a runaway hoss. Thinks I, that ar blade will never git religun frum a skeer. The ole 'oman got tu the door, jis' in time tu hear the las' words, an' the soun Mary made a-tarin thru the corn. She wer a-pinnin up her flock-bussum. Sez I, doleful—

"'Peggy Jane, my b'loved wife, I'se in hell, a-sufferin fur robbin the peddler; yu made me du hit!' Sez she—

"Sammy, I didn't; I only tole yu we needed his truck.' Sez I—

"'Fetch me sum warter, fur my tung's parch'd wif fervent heat.' Sez she—

"Thar's a spring back ove the ridge thar,' (that wer a cussed lie.) Sez I—

"'I'm a-cummin fur a gourd.' Sez she—

"'Thar's nara gourd yere.' Dam ef she didn't hist all her coats, haf a foot abuv her knees, an' tuck thru the co'n too.

"I went intu the cabin, drawed one ove Doltin's gloves ontu littil Rar Ripe's head, fur a night-cap. Hits
name wer printed wif ink roun the wris'; this went roun hits forrid; tuther glove I put in Wat's overcoat pockid, a-hangin on the wall, mounted the hoss, an' tuck acrost the ridge tu head off Doltin at the ferry. The ferryman's ole whipporwill wife hearn the noise ove his cumin, an' seed the lite shinin fru the winder. So she bounced outen bed in her shiftail, an' run tu the door. Sez she—

"'Laws a massy! ole man, git up quick, an' set em over; make haste, ur they'll swim. The big show's a-cumin in a hurry, fur yere's the rhionoserenus aready, an' lots ove monkeys clost ahine him, an' the big Barnum Bengal lite arter them. Good lordy! what tails! grashus me, what a noise! marcyful hevings, what a belly! an'— Oh, lord a massy on my poor soul! sakes alive!'

"She permounced these las' words like she wer pow'-ful shamed, an' I speck the fool wer, fur she pulled up what she tuck tu be her aprun, an' kivered her face, an' shet the door wif a snap, an' lef herself on the outside. I holler'd 'Higher—yer forrid ain't kivered yet.' She run roun the chimley outen sight, still holdin up her aprun.

"Doltin flew apas', shot down the bank, run thru the ferryboat an' plouted off the fur aind head fuss intu the river. When he got farly tu swimin, hit wer cum-furtin an' nice tu look at frum a high pint. He swum breas' high fur tuther bank, and the durn'd cats, con-
trary tu the las', wer swimin fur this wif thar tails strait up, an' leanin frum each uther. This straiched his shutail flat ove the warter, an' the lite wer a-bouncin over the waves on Doltin's wake, aidgin em all wif gold. He look'd like a big high preshur snapin turkil, wif a dark head, white shell, an' the cats answered fur a par ove activ, brindil hine laigs. The river wer trubbil'd pow'ful, a-slushin high up the banks, an' a-slappin up agin the rake ove the ferry-boat, fur he wer a-stirrin hit plum tu the mud. Every now an' then he'd snort like a hoss, an' look back over his shoulder; his eyes wer es big es a bull's, an' blazed like ontu two furnace-doors; that mine ove his'n mus' a-been pow'ful active jis 'bout then. Cats—ropes—mad husbuns—an' a orful hell perdominatin amung loose tho'ts ove wimen an' thar onsartinty as he riz tuther bank, wif the limber cats danglin roun his laigs. I holler'd over:

"'Say thar, rar ripe cat 'tachmints am wus in law nur sashararas, ain't they?'

"He never sed a word, but crawled tired like intu the paw-paw thicket, drownded cats, rope, wet tow, an' all. When he got home he tole his wife a doleful tale. How the Democrats, jis' caze he wudn't tell the no-nuthings' seekrit, hed tied him tu a wile hoss's tail, an' turned hit loose, an' then started a passenger injine ontu his trail tu skeer the hoss. He knowed they did, fur he seed the head-lite clost arter 'im, the hole way,
TRAPPING A SHERIFF.

an' hearnt the tchish, tchish shew! ove the steam. (Cats, George, by golly! nuffin but cats.) What a thundrin liar that man mus' be; but lyin's born'd wif sum folks, jis like squint-eyes. While his wife wer ilin ove his torn hide, an' a checkerin his back wif stripes ove court-plarster, she axed him how so much fur cum tu be stickin tu his wounds. He sed the hoss run thru a hatter's shop wif 'im. Warn't that right down shifty?

"Then sez she, 'Yer shut an' yu bof smell sorter cat-ty, strong like. When she hinted at cats, he rar'd up on aind, lookin wild roun the room; sez he, ' Whar's eny cats?"

"George, them ar tom-cats mus' a-scratched intu his conshuns afore they died, fur he jined chuch jis' es soon he got abil tu walk thar. Hits strange, haint hit? In ole times I hearnt tell they hed cities whar fellers run tu, an' wer safe arter they'd dun sum pow'ful devil-mint."

"Yes, Sut; cities of refuge."

"Well, durn my rags ef gittin ove religun ain't the city ove rayfuge now-a-days; yu jis' let a raskil git hissef cotch, an' maul'd, fur his dam meanness, an' he jines chuch jis' es soon es he kin straitch his face long enuf tu fill the pius standurd, an' that's eighteen inches fur lean peopil, an' fourteen fur fat ones. I hes a city ove rayfuge myself, what I allers keeps along wif me," and Sut looked down proudly and fondly at his legs.
"I forgot tu menshun a day ur two arter the cat-race, I met up wif Wat Mastin at the store. He moshuned me roun back ove the hous'. Sez he—

"'Sut, hell's tu pay at our hous'. Mary's been hid out sumwhar till this mornin. She cum up draggil'd an' hungry, an' won't say a durn'd word. An' ole Missis McKildrin's plum gone.' Sez I—

"'Ain't yu glad?'

"He stretched his mouf intu the wides' smile yu ever seed, an' slappin me on the back, sez he—

"'I is, by golly!'

"Then he lookt serious wif his head down. Sez he—

"'Doltin mus' be a pow'ful parseverin man when he sets his head fur enything.' Sez I—

"'Why?'

"'Caze don't yu think, wif them cats, an' that skeer, an' that hurtin, an' us arter 'im, tu hang 'im es he tho't, he tuck time tu stop an' see Mary!' Sez I—

"'Oh no!'

"'Yes he did, fur I foun one ove his gloves in my overcoat pockid, an' he'd gin tuther one tu the baby, fur a night-cap.'

"George, Wat Mastin hes a right thick streak ove durn'd fool in him, sure es yu are born'd.

"Bout three days arter seein Wat I meets up wif Mary on the road. She wer swingin her sun-bonnit afore her by the strings, walkin fas' an' lookin down at the groun. Sez I—
"'Mornin! Missis Mastin; I hes lost two pòw'ful fine cats, hes yu seed enything ove 'em roun yere?' Sez she, an' her eyes blazed—

"'I hope they ar in hell, whar yu ought tu be, yu infunel mischief-make yu!'

"The 'oman sartinly hes got sumfin agin me. I wonders what hit kin be?"
DAD'S DOG-SCHOOL.

I had often laughed at an anecdote anent training a puppy to hold fast, and doubtless so has many of my readers, as told by the gifted W. T. Haskill.

I began to tell it one summer night at our camp-fire, when Sut interrupted me:

"Stop, George; yu can't du jestis' tu that ar doleful bisness. Hit happen'd ur ruthur tuck place apupus, in our famerly; hit cudn't a-been did by eny uther peopil on this yeath but us, fur hit am plum clarified dam fool, frum aind tu aind. Dad plan'd hit; an' him, an' mam, an' Sall, an' Bent, an' me—oh, yas! an' the pup. I'd like tu forgot him—we did the work, an' ef we didn't make a purfekk finish'd cumplete durn'd momox outen the thing, thar's no use in hevin a genus fur bein infunel nat'ral born fools et all.

"Dad, he's es tetchy about hit tu this day, es a sore-back hoss is 'bout green flies. Ef yu want tu see him shed his shut, quick es a fox kin cum outen a bag, an' fall intu getherin rocks, an' then flingin em, jis' dam
permiskusly, a-soltin an' a-pepperin the job wif red hot ravenus homeade cussin, yu growl like ontu a dorg a-holdin ontu a hanketcher, ur a rag, an' yu'll mons'ous soon see a bal'-headed man hot enuf tu fry spit. Hits a pow'ful delikit 'speriment tu try an' git out wifout a scab abuv yer years. Be purfeckly redy tu run es soon es yu growl, ef yu don't, hit'll rain on yu bad. Sures' way is tu growl arter yu hes started, an' ef yu's mons'ous fas' on foot yu may venter tu holler, 'Sick 'im Sugar!' but be keerful; I'se seed hit tried.

"Yu see when I wer 'bout sixteen, Steve Crawley gin me a bull pup, the culler ove rich cream, white on-der the belly, an' on the lower aind ove the laigs, blue snout, red eyes, wrinkl'd forrid, an' show'd his teef even when he wus sleepin. Ugly as a she ho'net, an' brave es a trap't rat. Dad tuck pow'fully tu 'im, 'caze thar naters wer sorter like, I reckon. He wer the only critter I iver know'd dad tu be good tu, an' narra pusson yet.

"Late one Saturday, we sot in an' kill'd a-tarin big black an' white yearlin bull beastes, an' on Sunday mornin, arter gittin a big bellyful ove fried liver an' chopp't inyuns, dad sot down ontu the cabin steps, in the sun, a-playin wif 'Sugar,' that wer the pup's name. I wer mounted ontu the fence a-shavin seed-ticks ofen my laigs wif a barlow knife, an' mam wer in the yard sittin ontu the half-bushel wif three ur four ove the childers' heads in her lap, bizzy rite in the middil ove a big still hunt arter insex. At las', sez dad—
"Sut, s'pose yu tote Sugar off wif yu down tu the crick tu keep 'im frum follerin ove me, an' seein what I dus. Yu cum back when yu hears me beller like ontu a yung bull, an' I'll larn yer dorg tu hole on. I'se jis' studied out the bes' way in creashun tu make 'im hold tu enything ontil bunty hens sprouts tails. This yere day's work'll be the makin ove the pup.'

" 'How on the yeath, dad, will yu du hit?' sez I.

"Dad got up an' cotch a big hanful ove britches ahine, atwixt the wais'bun an' the fork, rayther nigher the fork tho', an' arter ginin hissef a few good holesum scratchin rubs, sed—

" 'Jis' so; I'll make yer sis Sall, thar, sow me up in Suggins's hide, (that wer the yearlin's name, mine yu,) an' I'll play ho'ned cattil rite squar intu Sugar's han, while yu sicka 'im on, an' ef yu dus the sickin part like yu orter, hit'll be the makin ove that ar pup. When he gits a savin holt ontu the hide, yu seize his tail, an' sorter pull 'im back, but don't yu break the holt, ef yu dus yu spiles a dorg, an' when I cums outen the hide, dam ef I don't spile yu.'

"Mam cracked a insex vigrusly atwixt her thumbs, an' then wiped her nails ontu her gown along her thighs, an' sez she—

" 'Good law sakes! now fur more onanimated fool ishness. Hu ever hearn ove the likes bein dun by the daddy ove a famerly, an' him a bal'-headed man et that, a-shedin his har fur the grave. Lovingood, yu'll
keep on wif yer devilmint an' nonsense, ontil yu fetch the day ove judgement ontu our bar heads sum night, kerthrash, afore hits time, ur sum uther ailment—col-ery—measils—pollygamy, ur sum sich like, jis' see ef yu don't, an' then yu'll run, an' leave me tu fight hit out by mysef, yu know yu will. Now jis' quit, an' let that ar blasted roun-headed pup edcate hissef like yer uther childer dus.'

"'Shet up that ar snagy feedin-hole ove yurn, yu durn'd ole she hempbrake; yu'd 'pose my gwine tu heaving, I raley du b'leve,' sez dad.

"'No I won't:' sez mam, shakin her head. 'Yu'll never try tu du that,' an' she peaner'd her fingers down thru the har, along the side ove one ove the childer's heads, clost arter a knowin ole insex, what hed been raced before; he wer aimin fur the wrinkil onder the year-flap, but he never got thar; he got hissef busted like ontu a 'cussion-cap, 'bout a inch an' a 'alf frum his den.

"'Now,' sez dad, a-turnin tu me, still a-rubberd slow wif the hanful ove britches, 'yu see, Sut, he'll git good holts ontu the hide, smell the blood, an' larn the nater ove the varmint he's a-contendin wif. I'll beller an' make b'leve I'se a-tryin tu git loose't, but not ack cow fur enuf tu tar loose't, ur dishartin 'im. Better nur gwine tu school tu a Yankee cuttin-box 'oman, a durn'd site; an' in a month, jis' let ole widder Bradly's cow jump intu the cabbiges agin, ef she's fond ove freezin
snouts wif a dorg. He'll stay wif her ontil apas' milkin
time nex day, an' not quit then. Oh! I tell yu hit'll
be the makin ove the pup.'

"So dad tuck Sall off tu the loom-hous' whar the
hide wer a-hangin. I hed soltid hit good, tu keep
frum spilin, till dad cud turn hit intu whisky, an' I
whistled off Sugar. Arter I hed gone a few steps, I
hollered 'Oh dad!'

"'What?'

"'S'pose Sugar gits that savin holt yu wer speakin
ove, ontu yu, what am I tu du then?'

"'Du hell!' sez dad, 'du nuthin but sick 'im on.
Hu ever hearn ove a man's bein dorg-bit thru a cow-
hide?' Sez I—

"'He's pow'ful fur reachin fur a pup, better mine,
dad.'

"I seed 'im begin tu hunt fur a rock, an' I struck a
peart shanghi trot fur the crick. Me an' the yung dorg
lay down amung the mint, an' listen'd tu the gurglin
ove the warter.

"Well, thinks I, my juty's a plain one enyhow.
'Jis' sick 'im on an' du nuthin else;' an' I means tu
du hit, fur hit am tu be the makin ove yu, my sweet
Sugar, I raley du 'speck.

"Torreckly I hearn dad a-bellerin jis' the bes' sampil
ove a yearlin's nise yu ever hearn, 'sceptin hit wer a
scrimpshun too coarse, an' a littil too fas'; dad wer ex-
hited. 'Boor, woo woff—Bohua a huah'—fust rate, by
the jinglin Jehosaphat! thinks I, an' Sugar cock't his years an' bark'd.

"Dad hed fool'd the dorg. The only livin thing I ever know'd 'im tu fool, 'sceptin a new doggery-keeper now an' then, an' mam, she sed he fool'd her pow'ful onst, that wer when she swore hersef tu be the mammy ove his brats.

"Well, thar he wer in the yard ontu his all fours, sow'd up body an' soul in the raw hide, hary side out, an' he'd tuck off every durn'd stich ove his close. I tho't pow'fully how my soltin the hide wer gwine tu work arter the show begun tu be exhitin, an' dad begun tu sweat. Sall hed sow'd his hans plum up intu the hide ove the fore laigs, an' the loose huffs wer floppin an' crackin about below em es he walked, ur paw'd up dus'.

"She hed turn'd the head an' ho'ns back, raw side out, es high es dad's eye-brows, an' tied the nose tu the naik, so he cud see the inimy. His face wer smeer'd wif the blood an' fat, the tail trail'd arter him sorter dead like, his sturn wer way up yander, his hine laigs bein longer nur his fore wuns, an' takin the site altogether hit cudn't be beat, fur a big, ruff, skeery, thing outen hell, ur a mad-hous'.

"I seed mam a-pullin up a bean-pole in the garden, an' arter tarin off the vines she sot hit up in the chimbley corner wifout dad's notisin hit. I whispered 'What's yu gwine tu du wif that ar pole? gwine a-fishin, say mam?' Sez she—
"'I'se gwine tu play 'She hempbrake' wif hit ontu that ar raw-hide, arter a while.' Then she went an' stud in the door, wif her hans ontu her hips, an' the childer mounted the fence.

"'Well dad,' sez I, 'is yu good ready? shall I sick 'im on?'

"Dad wer fear'd Sugar'd fine out the trick, an' wudn't speak, but jis' nodded his head, an' durn ef he even didn't du hit like ontu a bull.

"I straddled Sugar, patted him ontu the ribs, an' sez I 'Sick 'im boy,' an' the dorg went squar in. Dad sorter horn'd at 'im an' blow'd. Sugar flew roun, an' my dad flew roun; the tail trail'd limber an' lazy, an' tangled sumtimes amung dad's hine laigs. Sugar, a-huntin fur the right spot tu bite, dad 'tendin like he didn't want 'im tu fine hit. The pup made a gran rush, an' got a holt ni ontu the root ove the tail, an' sot hisself back. My dad kick'd wif bof hine laigs es quick an' vigrus es a muel, an' 'stead ove bellerin, es he orter, he shouted out right plain, 'Oh hell-fire!' He hed kicked the pup plum intu the hous', atwixt mam's laigs. Sez I—

"'Dad, that won't du; that warn't cow-kickin at all, them's rale stud-hoss licks. Yu'll never be the makin ove the pup, ef yu pouns 'im that ar way.'

"'Make hell!' sez dad, 'this hide haint es thick 'bout the tail es hit orter be fur a yearlin's, an' he tried tu rub hisself back thar, wif his fore laig, but the loose
huffs flopp't about so, an' his hans bein sowed up, he didn't du hit tu suit hissef much, so he backed agin the fence, an' rubbed his rump agin the aind ove a rail, hog fashun, up an' down wif a jerk, yu know.

"'Is Sugar's teef sharp, ole man?' sez mam, sorter keerless like.

"'How du I know,' growled dad, 'hits none ove yure bisness, nohow, yu durn'd ole par ove warpin-bars, what du yu know 'bout the makin ove pups?'

"Mam sorter glanced at the bean-pole, but sed nuffin. Sugar wer sittin ontu his tail, his head an' fore laigs stuck out frum onder mam's frock-hem, whar dad hed sent 'im, lookin sorter like he hedn't made up his mine adzackly what wer bes' tu du.

"I cotch 'im by the nap ove the naik, an' drug 'im out, an' sick'd 'im on agin. Durn my shut ef he hadn't been studyin tu sum pupus while he wer onder mam's coatails, fur he made his rush at tuther aind this time. Sez I—

"'Don't dodge dad, the hide's thicker 'bout the ho'ns then hit am 'bout the tail. I'd scarcely spoke, when I hearnd Sugar's jaws snap. The yearlin's tail warn't draggin lazy now. Hit wer stiff strait out, way high up, an' sweepin the air clar ove insex, all roun the yard. Jis' then I wudn't a-tuck ten dullers fur my dorg.

"'Baw aw!' sez dad.

"'Yearlin fur the yeath, adzackly Yu mocks that voice better nur yu dus thar kickin,' sez I.
"I wer disapinted, fur I wer listenin fur sum durn’d plain Inglish frum dad, fur Sugar hed got hissef a steel-trap holt ontu the pint ove his snout, an’ his upper-lip. Nose tu nose they wer, an’ no yearlin skin atwixt, not a durn’d inch es I cud see. Dad’s ole warty snout wer pull’d out tu a pint, like or’tu a mad bar’s, an’ es taper, an’ red an’ sharp es a beet. The lip wer straiched es fur onder hit, like ontu a shovil-plow, ur a store-keeper’s tin coffee-scoop, a-ketchin red gravy frum the snout. Great golly! how sweet hit mus’ a-hurt, hit makes my snout itch now.

"'Ka-ka-a!’ sed Sugar, leanin’ way back, an’ wallin his eye up at me. Dad leaned way forrid, an’ they swap’t sides ove the yard faster nur folks turns in a dance, an’ the tail a-keepin every durn’d fly an’ gnat outen the yard fur six foot high. Jis’ then I wudn’t a-tuck twenty dullers fur my dorg.

"The childer all yell’d, an’ sed ‘Sick ’im;’ they tho’t hit wer all gwine jis’ es dad wanted, the durn’d littil fools. Sugar wagg’d his tail, an’ roun they’d fly agin.

"I hearn a new soun in the thicket, an’ hit bein Sunday, I wer sorter ’spectin a retribushun ove sum nater. I look’d that way, an’ there I seed the bald aind ove Squire Hanley’s ole Sunday hoss, a-pushin hits way thru the chinkepin bushes, the Squire hissef up on daik, a-steerin wif wun hand, an’ a-fendin off the lims an’ burrs wif tuther. Thinks I, thar, by golly! yere’s a regular two hundred an’ twenty-five poun retribu"
shun, arter us, an' our famerly devarshun sure enuf, armed wif a hymn book, an' loaded tu the muzzil wif brimstone, bilin pitch, forkid flames, an' sich uther nicitys es makes up the devil's brekfus', an' sum ove hit am gwine tu be ladled out tu us, rite now, ef the Squire's face am tu be trusted es a sign. Hit looked • jis' like he'd swaller'd a terbacker-wum, dipp'd in aquafortis, an' cudn't vomit. Even his pius ole hoss show'd a grieved spirit frum foretop tu lip A appertite tu run began tu gnaw my stumick, an' I felt my face a-swellin wif shame. I wer shamed ove dad, shamed ove mam's bar laigs an' open collar, shamed ove myseif, an' dam, ef I minds right, ef I warn't a mossel shamed ove the pup. But when I seed the squar, blazin look mam met him wif, I made up my mine ef she cud stan the storm, I cud, an' so I didn't run that time—nara durn'd step.

"Squire Hanley wer one ove the wonderfulest men in all my knowin. He wore a hat ten years, an' wore a nail in the chuch wall bright, a-hangin hit on. He wore a holler spot in the side ove his walkin-stick, wif his finger allers tetchin the same place, an' he wore anuther greasy holler in one ove the groanin bainches, ni ontu the noth corner ove the pulpit, jis' like the sit- tin hole in a shoemaker's stool, only hit warn't lined wif leather. His pea-sticks wer shod wif spikes, his fire wood wer clar ove knots es waggen timber, his hens never laid on a Sunday, an' rot when he told em
to. He gin the hole ove Sunday tu the Lord, an’ shaved notes two days onder the skin ove weekly days, an’ allers made the feller what got shaved, wait an’ git prayed fur, an’ he throw’d intu the bargain a track ur two, about the vanity ove layin up store goods on yeath, fur the moths et the broadcloths, an’ the thieves stole tuther things. He toted the munny-puss ove the chuch, an’ histed the tchunes an’ the backsliders. He wer secon enjineer ove a mersheen, made outen a mess ove sturgeon-backed, sandy-heeled ole maids, devarsed wives, ur wimen what orter been wun ur tuther; an’ uther thin minded pussons, fur the pupus, es they sed, ove squelchin sin in the neighborhood, amung sich domestic heathins es us, but raley fur the mindin ginger’ly ove everybody else’s bisness. I forgot tu menshun his nose, hit wer his markin feetur; no uther mortil ever hed heart tu tote jis’ sich anuther nose. The skin ofen hit wud a-kivered a saddil, an’ wer jis’ the rite culler fur the job, an’ the holes looked like the bowports ove a gun-boat. He waded in onst tu stop a big fite at muster, in a Christian way, an’ a feller broke a dorg-wood hanspike ur a chesnut fence-rail, I’se forgot which, acrost that nose, an’ twenty-seven bats, an’ three kingfishers flew outen hit. The lick only made the Squire blow hit tolabil strong, scatterin roun a peck ove cobwebs, an’ muddauber’s nestes, an’ he went on a-stopin ove the fite. He wer on his way tu chuch that mornin, an’ hearin orful soums, he struck thru the
bushes tu 'zamine intu hit, bein his juty es greaser ove the squelchin s'ciety.

"His hoss wer ove a pius turn ove mine, ur ole Haney wund't a-keep him a day. Nobody ever seed him kick, gallop, jump a fence, smell uther hosses, ur chaw a bridil. He wer never hearne squeal, belch, ur make eny onsightly soum, an' 'side all them marks, he hed scabs ontu his knees an' mud on his snout. Mine yu, I speaks ove the karacter ove the hoss afore, an' up tu arter breakfus' that Sunday mornin, nuffin more, fur I show'd him that day tu be es durn'd a ole hiperkrit es ever toted a saddil, ur a hyme book. His wickid kareer ainded in a tan-vat an' the buzzards clean'd his bones. That orful Sunday shook even the Squire's b'lief on sum pints ove herecarter. He now thinks, they orter take folks in hell, like they dus intu chuch, six months on trial, an' that the vartue ove the thing be tried imejuntly on me, an' mam. He b'leves we'd bof make 'tarnity members easy.

"He rid up tu the fence keerfully, drap't the reins, hilt up his hans, an' sez he—

"'Furgivin Father abuv! what's am yu tormentin them ar two varmints fur, on the Lord's Holy Sabbath? Say, O ye onregenerits, whar' the patriark ove this de-praved famerly?'

"'Look a-yere, Squire Haney,' sez mam, 'I'se hits patriark jis' now; mos' ove the time I'se hits tail, I knows, but one thing sure, yu'd bes' trot along tu yer
meetin. This am a *privit soshul famerly 'musement* an' hit needs no wallin up ove eyes, nur groanin, nur secon han low-quartered pray’rs tu make hit purfect, ’sides, we’s got no notes tu shave, nur gals ole enuf tu convart, so yu’ better jis’ go way wif yer four-laig’t bal-faced pulpit, an’ preach tu sich es yersef, sumwhat else; go ’long Squire, that’s a good feller.’

“'I'd pull’d a big jimsin burr, an' hilt hit up so mam cud see hit, a-moshunin to'ards ole Ball-eye’s tail. Mam nodded her head. So while the Squire wer sarchin a packet ove tracks, fur one against devilmint ove Sundays, I sneak’d up ahine 'im. Sez mam es saft an’ sweet es ef I wer a sick baby—

“'Sutty, my darlint, jis’ start the Squire’s hoss thar fur ’im. I se fear’d he’ll be late fur meetin, speshully ef he stops at Missis Givinesses.’ (Yere he gin mam a look frum onder his hat-brim, what spoke dam yure ole soul, jis’ es plain es ef the cussinest man in the county hed hollered hit.) Start him easy my son, so es not tu jostil the ole man’s breakfus’, hit mout sour on his stumick; poor ole critter, he’s colikey an’ ailin enyhow, ef his looks don’t lie.’ I say ailin; he only pull’d down four greasy fifty-sixes, an’ ef yu’d a-twisted his sweaty neck-hankecher intu a rope, hit ’ud burn like a torch.

“I planted the burr high up onder ole Ball-eye’s tail, an” he clamp’t hit clost instantly. 'Bout the time he’d squeezed hit tu the hurtin pint, I’d dun busted a four foot, white-oak clap-board plum open, atwixt the root
ove his tail, an' the Squire's. The shock brot his tail waterer tite atwixt his laigs, an' every sticker on the burr wer buried tu the butt in hoss-meat, ur hoss-tail.

"He kicked one pupendicler kick, es high es the cabin chimly. I seed the hole laingth ove his belly even tu the susin' buckil frum behine, an' sure enuf I hear the Squire's coffee sloshin his chaw'd chickin an' hard biled aigs 'bout pow'ful.

"'Woyu! sirr,' sez he.

"That ar las' observashun am no use, Mister Haney,' sez I. Anuther kick strait up at the sun.

"'Woyu orful ole fool.' Sez I—

"'He can't wo, Squire, he's a-gittin happy, an' that's hoss way ove shoutin.'

"Atwixt the kicks, he'd rise all fours frum the yeath, 'bout a foot, bouncin way, an' lite in the same tracks, a-sweatin roun the eyes, wif a snort fur every bounce an' a grunt wif every kick. Then he made a gudgeon ove his fore laigs, an' kicked a plum suckil wif his hine ones. Ef the air cud be printed on, yu'd a-seed a ring ove hoss shoe marks, twenty foot aerost, eleving high, an' jis' 'bout a han an' a half apart, heels all pintin tu the center.

"The Squire got a good pullin holt wif wun han, ontu the crupper, an' a-pushin wun wif tuther, in the mane, while he sot his stirrips 'way forrid apas' Ball-eye's bitts. Hit kep me pow'ful bizzy tu watch the
dorg makin an' ole Haney's happy hoss, bof on em wer makin things happin so durnashun fas'.

"'Trus' freely in heving Squire es long es crupper holt lasts. I think hit'll hold a hour ur so yet, fur I see the pint ove his tail laid clost tu his belly a-tetchin the girth,' sez mam.

"'Then pick a spot bar ove rocks fur yure profile tu strike,' sez I. That wer a pow'ful cumfurtin remark ove mine, an' wer soun doctrin too, warn't hit?

"'Wo! wo! srrr, (a kick) yu blasted fool, (a kick) wo! I say, yu in——' (a kick.) Thinks I, thar that ar kick wer a interpersision, fur hit kep the Squire frum plain cussin. 'Sum ove yu (a kick) ketch hes bitts, (a kick.)

"'Better pray fur a anvil tu cleave ontu his tail, a scockdolagin big anvil,' sez mam. 'Hit'll cum if yu ax hit, yea verily.'

"Jis' then Ball-eye findin his inimy tu be kick-proof, his faith gin out. He tuck a skeer, an' sot intu gittin away, in a style no hoss ever used afore. The gait he picked out fur the 'casion, warn't jis' the thing fur leavin wrath, ur tribulashun wif, I don't think; thar warn't enuf strait ahead leavin in hit, hit wer a 'sort-mint made up ove dromedary gallop, snake slidin, side windin, an' ole Firgin'ey jig, tETCHed off wif a sprinkil ove quadrille, step't off infunely fas' fur a pious-minded hoss on a Sunday. 'Bout every thuty yards, he'd mix in a kick, aimed at the back ove the Squire's head. Es soon es he farely started, mam hollered—
"'Squire, when yu calls fur the anvil, moutent hit be es well tu ax fur a lockchain, an' a interpersition, too. Yu don't know what mout happen; them's orful strange moshuns he's a-makin fur a pious hoss.'

"Ole Haney hed grabbed his bridil fur stoppin ur steerin puposes, his hat wer jam'd fast on the back ove his short fat naik, an' cock'd sharp up ahine his years, red es a cock's comb, sot squar out onder the rim. His elbows an' toes wer wide apart, like his hoss wer red hot, an' durn'd ef I don't b'leve he wer.

"The las' words I hearne the Squire menshun es he went outen site wer, 'Now I lay me down tu sleep.'

"Thinks I, that's a closht shot fur a off-han prayer wif wet powder, but hit am aimed at the wrong board. A man mus' a-had a pow'ful soon conshunce tu a-slept on es wide awake a hoss es ole Haney hed atwixt his fat laigs—a clar fall frum grace that hoss wer.

"The engineer ove the sin squelshin mersheen wer foun that arfternoon in the lauril, amung the rocks on the krick, an' every way fur thuty foot, the groun wer paper'd wif tracks, an' notes ove han. He wer hauled home ontu a ox slide; Ball-eye wer sole at public outcry nex day at cort fur backslidin an' fallin frum grace, an' fotch one dullar an' eighty cents, on 'count ove his hide an' shoes. The burr wer sole an' delivered wif 'im, still sunk onder his tail.

"The fust words I noticed cumin frum dad, arter Squire Haney lef us in that ar mos' onnatral an' onmanerly way, wer---
"'Oke e 'urn'd 'up 'oose,' sez dad.

"His talk wer changin frum yearlin tu human, an' hed got 'bout half way. He ment hit fur chok the durn'd pup loose, but I jis' minded my orders, 'Sick 'im on an' du nuffin else,' an' I did hit like a man.

"Dad's tail flew frum the door tu the gate, then Sugar's tail flow frum the door tu the gate, then frum the gate roun back agin, a constunt swappin ove places, an' nobody pleas'd; right peart ove dus' too. Jis' then I wudn't a-tuck thuty dullars fur my dorg.

"'Oke 'e 'up 'od 'am yure 'oles.'

"Oh, durnashun! thinks I. I wer mistaken 'bout a-changin ove tungs, that's good plain Inglish, wif the trimmins, wantin nuffin but the use ove the upper lip. I minded my fust orders—'Sick 'im Sugar.'

"The snout ove the hide what wer tied back on the naik, worked sorter loose, an' the fold hung down on dad's an' Sugar's snouts, an' my onregenerit dad wer blinefolded. The ho'ns hung dolefully loose at each side ove his head, like they were tired ove the dorg.

"Mam kept watchin thar moshuns pow'ful clost. Sez she—

"'Sut, that ar dorg's holt won't break, will hit?"

"'Not,' sez I, 'onless dad's nose's rotten.'

"'Thar is sum onsartinty 'bout hits bein soun, he's soaked hit so much in sperrits,' sed mam, an' she studied a minnit, wif her finger ontu her lip. 'I'll risk
hits tarin, enyhow,' sed she. 'I never will forgive myself ef I lets this chance slip.'

"She got the bean-pole, spit in her hans, clar'd the chips frum onder her wif her feet, an' as the two var-mins flew roun agin, she riz on her tip-toes, an' fetch down the pole wif bof hans frum way up yander, an' laid 'bout four foot ove the aind es strait es a line frum the root ove the hide's tail tu the ho'ns. Hit sounded like bustin open a dry poplar log; raised a stripe ove dus' tu the top ove the har, four inches wide, an' hit smoked all along thar, like hit wer afire. I jis' tho' jewhillikins 'bout twiste.

"Dad squalled low onder hit, like a sore-back hoss when yu'se a-mountin, an' es he flew roun agin, sez he—

"'Ell 'ire an' 'amnashun, 'ot's 'at?' Sez I—

"'Nuffin; but yu're knock'd down the martin's gourd-pole, an' spilt the yung'uns.'

"He tried tu rise tu the human way ove standin, but the tassil a-hangin tu his smeller were too heavy, an' the holt wer es tender es a sore eye. Jis' then I wudn't a-tuck forty dullars fur my dorg. Sez he—

"'Am 'e 'artin 'ord 'ole, an' 'e 'unyuns 'oo.'

"Then he tried sum fust rate overhanded knockin wif fus' one fore laig, an' then tuther. He made the loose huffs rattil over Sugar's rump, but he jis' sed 'Ka! a,' an' surged back tu his snout-pullin, an' roun an' roun they fly agin. What the devil they 'spected tu gain by that, I can't fur the life ove me tell, but they
seem'd tu be greed 'bout hit enyhow, fur every time Sugar started, dam ef dad didn't start too, so quick yu cudn't say which made the fus' moshun. The solt mix'd wif sweat, wer one ove dad's reasons fur not stayin still much, I sorter think; an' a tender nose made 'im folle Sugar's lead quick. Now, warn't hit a hell ove a fix fur a ill-natered cuss like dad, hu allers wud hev his own way, tu be in? Every time that my dad's tail cum to'ards mam, down cum the bean-pole, sure es suarise, cherow! soundin an' lookin like beatin carpets, an' feelin like splittin a body's back-bone wif a dull axe.

"Dad, bline-folded es he wer, soon larnt the place in his sarkit whar the licks fell, an' by the jumpin Jinny he'd cummence squattin afore he got thar.

"I dunno how hit wer adzaely, but the wind sum-how gethered atwixt the hary side ove dad's hide, an' the raw side ove the yearlin's; an' every lick mam isshood tu 'im wif that ar never-tire bean-pole, hit wud bust out at the sowin, pow'ful suddin, soundin loud an' doleful. Mam smiled every time she hearnt hit.

" 'That ar yearlin mus' a-hed the colic afore hit wer kill'd,' sed sis Callimy Jane. She's allers sayin sum durn'd fool thing, hevin no barin on the case.

" 'Oh, hush, yu littil narrer-tail'd tucky hen,' sed brother Benton, 'hits the onexpectedness ove the cumin ove that ar bean-pole.' 'Ur the tetchin sensashun arter hit dus cum,' sed I mysef.
"Mam also tuck time tu spar Bent a fust rate tetch wif her pole, cradlin fashun! He went flyin outen his tracks over the fence, wif his hans flat ontu his starn. Es he lit in the weeds, sez he—

"'I wer right, by golly! hit am the pole what dus hit.'

"Callimy Jane, who wer a-lookin at Bent while he wer up in the air, like she wer a-listnin, chirped out, 'An' so wer I.' I tho't mysef I hearn Bent's gallus buttons bust off. Jis' es he started up, he shet his mouth, jis' in time tu ketch his heart.

"Cherow! cum that eternil wollopin pole down agin, along dad. He farely bawl'd—

"'On't 'et up 'at 'artin' ole eny 'ore, yu 'am 'ules.' Sez I—

"'I haint sot the martin-pole up one time. Hits mam what keeps a-settin hit up, an' hit won't stay up.'

"'Quit, yu 'am 'itch, an' let 'e 'ole lie,' sez dad.

"'Thar hit lies,' answered mam, es she fotch hit down along his back anuther rale saftnin swallop. The dus' hed quite risin now, outen that ar skin. Sez I—

"'Stan hit dad, stan hit like a man; hit may be a littil hurtin tu yu, but dam ef hit ain't the makin ove the pup. Stay wif that hide, Sugar, my boy, yu'se mity ni a deplomer'd dorg.'

"Dad begun tu totter on his hine laigs; his sturn warn't way up yander, like hit wer when he fust open'd
the dorg-school. Hit wer down 'bout levil wif his shoulders, an' he wer a-cumin tu his knees pow'ful fas' behine. I seed his tail a-trimblin, a mons'ous bad sign in ho'ned cattil. Dad ax'd ef hit wan't twelve o'clock? Jis' then I wudn't a-tuck fifty dullers fur my dorg. I felt like he wer ni about made.

"When Sal hed got dun sowin up dad, he started her tu the still-hous' arter a jug ove Spanish fly whisky, tu made happy cum arter he let out his dorg-school, an' she jis' now got back, tuck a look at the case es hit stood, an' got mad. Sez she—

"'Yu durn'd yaller son ove a b—h, I'll break yer holt.' She flung down the jug, an' snatched the axe. Sez I—

"'Mine, Sal, whatever yu du, don't yu cut the dorg. He's 'bout made; be keerful how yu place yer licks.'

"'Aim fur the ho'ns my darter,' sed mam.

"Yere she cum, wif a vigrus overhandid splitter, aidge foremos', aim'd tu fall atwixt Sugar's years; but he yerk'd back a littil es the lick cum, an' hit went thru the dubil ove the hide, skelpin a piece ove skin ofen dad's forrid, 'bout es big es a duller, kept on an' sliced off Sugar's two smellin holes a half inch thick. Then hit tuck a chunk ofen dad's snout, 'bout the size an' culler ove a black hart cherry. Then hit went littil lower an' kerried along a new moon ofen dad's upper lip, an' a littil ove Sugar's lower lip, an dad's fore finger pint, kept on down, tuck one ove Sugar's
fore paws clean, a yearlin's huff, an' then pass'd on intu the yeath, up tu the helve, an' thar hit stop't. Sez Sal—

"'Thar, durn yu!"

"Sugar keeled over one way, an' dad tuther. One fainted stiff, an' tuther ruinated furever, es a dorg. I'd a-tuck a raggid counterfit dullar on a wile cat-bank fur him now. That wer the liveliest Sunday I ever seed at home.

"I cried rite peart, tho', es I flung a big rock wif a strip ove bark tied roun hit intu the ho'net hole in the crick that night."

"What made you cry, Sut, was it your father's condition?"

"Father's con-durnashun. I forgot tu menshun that Sugar wer fas' tu tuther aind ove that ar strip ove bark. Who wanted a three-footed dorg, wif no smellin holes? I didn't. He wer the mos' pufeckly spiled pup in the makin I ever hearnt tell ove. Mout a-lookt fur a gen-eral durn'd momoxin ove things tho', when dad tuck the job wif Squire Haney tu help.

"Boys, I'se sleepy now; yere's wishin (Sut raised on his elbow and held up his flask to the light) yu all good dreams, an' yu, George, may yu dream ove ownin three never-failin springs, so clost tugether yu kin lay on yure belly an' reach em all—the biggis' wun run-nin ole whisky, the middil one strained honey, an' the leas' an' las'—cold warter, wif nara 'natral born durn'd
fool in two miles tu bother yu, an' when yu wake up, may yu fine hit tu be a mortal fac'.

"Es tu me, ef I kin jis' miss dreamin ove hell ur ole Bullin's all I ax. Sum one ove yu moue that ar saddil down yander, by the corner ove the camp, further out en the way ove my laigs. Now le's snore sum; blow out the light."

THE END.
Dick & Fitzgerald.

Post Office Box 2975.

* * The Publishers, upon receipt of the Price, will send any of the following books by mail, POSTAGE PAID, to any part of the United States. In ordering books, the full name, post office, County and State should be plainly written.

Dick's Games of Patience; or; Solitaire with Cards. New edition with twenty new Games and seventeen new illustrations added. Now containing Sixty-three Games. Illustrated with Fifty explanatory full-page Tableaux. This treatise on Solitaire, a pastime which is steadily gaining in popularity, embraces a number of new and original Games, and all the Games of Patience at present in favor with the most experienced players. Each game is carefully and lucidly described, with the distinctive rules to be observed and hints, as to the best means of success in play. The Tableaux furnish efficient aid in rendering the disposition of the cards necessary to each game plain and easily comprehensible. The difficulty usually attending descriptions of intricate games is reduced, as far as possible, by precision in method and terseness of expression in the text, and the illustrations serve to dispel any possible ambiguity that might be unavoidable without their aid. The work is attractive in style and elegant in execution, and will prove an interesting companion for many a solitary hour. Quarto. Illustrated. Paper cover ............................. 75 cts. Cloth ................................................................. $1.00

The Debater, Chairman's Assistant, and Rules of Order. A manual for Instruction and Reference in all matters pertaining to the management of Public Meetings according to Parliamentary usages. It comprises:

How to Form and Conduct all kinds of Associations and Clubs;
How to Organize and Arrange Public Meetings, Celebrations, Dinners, Picnics and Conventions;
Forms for Constitutions of Lyceums or Institutes, Library and other Societies;
The Powers and Duties of Officers, with Forms for Treasurers', Secretaries', and other Official Reports;
The Formation and Duties of Committees;

Rules of Order and Order of Business, with Mode of Procedure in all cases;
How to Draft Resolutions and other Written Business;
A model Debate, introducing the greatest possible variety of points of order, with correct decisions by the Chairman;
The Rules of Order, in Tabular Form, for instant reference in all cases of doubt that may arise, enabling a Chairman to decide on all points at a glance.

The Work is divided into different Sections, for the purpose of Consecutive Instruction as well as Ready Reference, and includes all Decisions and Rulings up to the present day. Paper covers ............................. 30 cts. Bound in board, cloth back ............................................. 50 cts.
Popular Books sent Free of Postage at the Prices annexed.

Dick's Encyclopedia of Practical Receipts and Processes. Containing 6,422 practical receipts, written in a plain and popular manner, and illustrated with explanatory wood-cuts. Being a comprehensive Book of Reference for the Merchant, Manufacturer, Artisan, Amateur and Housekeeper, embracing valuable information in the Arts, Professions, Trades, Manufactures, including Medicine, Pharmacy and Domestic Economy. The scope of this work is entirely different from any other book of the kind. Besides being a complete and almost indispensable book of reference for the thousand and one receipts and articles needed in every household, farm, garden, etc., it includes clear and easily understood directions for the application of many of the Arts usually acquired only by long experience, and so divested of technicalities, or the technical terms used so fully explained, as to bring the entire subject within the comprehension of any person of ordinary intelligence. It would be difficult to find any one of the 6,422 paragraphs in this work (many of which contain several receipts) that is not worth at least the price of the book to the person desiring to apply it. A great number of them are original contributions prepared expressly for the Encyclopedia, or are to be found only in rare and costly works. The Scientific American says: "It is worthy of a place in the library of any home, workshop, factory or laboratory." 607 pages, royal octavo, cloth .................................................. $5.00
Sheep ........................................................................................................... 6.00

What Shall We Do To-Night? or Social Amusements for Evening Parties. This elegant book affords an almost inexhaustible fund of amusement for Evening Gatherings, and all Festival Occasions, ingeniously grouped together so as to furnish complete and ever-varying entertainment for Twenty-six evenings. It embraces all the

Best Round and Forfeit Games rendered perfectly plain by original examples; a great variety of Ingenious Puzzles, Entertaining Tricks and Ingenious Sels; new and original Musical and Poetical Pastimes, Startling Illusions and Mirth-Provoking Exhibitions, including complete directions and text for performing

written expressly for this work. It is embellished with over one hundred descriptive and explanatory engravings, and contains 396 pages, 12mo, extra cloth ........................................... $2.00

Barber's American Book of Ready-Made Speeches. Containing 159 original examples of Humorous and Serious Speeches, suitable for every possible occasion where a speech may be called for, together with appropriate replies to each. Including:

Presentation Speeches,
Convivial Speeches,
Festival Speeches,
Addresses of Congratulation,
Addresses of Welcome,
Addresses of Compliment,
Political Speeches, 

Dinner and Supper Speeches for Clubs,
Off-Hand Speeches on a variety of Subjects,
Miscellaneous Speeches,
Toasts and Sentiments for Public and Private Entertainments,
Preambles and Resolutions of Congratulation, Compliment and Condolence.

With this book any person may prepare himself to make a neat little speech or reply to one when called upon to do so. They are all short, appropriate, and witty, and even ready speakers may profit by them. Paper ........................................................................... 50 cts.

Bound in boards, cloth back ........................................................................ 75 cts.

Dick's Original Album Verses and Acrostics. Containing Original Verses.

For Autograph Albums;
To Accompany Bouquets;
For Birthday Anniversaries;
For Wooden, Tin, Crystal, Silver and Golden Weddings;

For Album Dedication;
To Accompany Philogena Forfeits;
For Congratulations;
For Valentines in General, and all Trades and Professions;

It contains also Two Hundred and Eighteen Original Acrostic Verses, the initial letters of each verse forming a different Lady's Christian name, the meaning and derivation of the name being appended to each. The primary object of this book is to furnish entirely fresh and unhackneyed matter for all who may be called upon to fill and adorn a page in a Lady's Album; but it contains also new and appropriate verses to suit Birthday, Wedding and all other Anniversaries and Occasions to which verses of Compliment or Congratulation are applicable. Paper covers ........................................................................... 50 cts.

Bound in full cloth ....................................................................................... 75 cts.
Popular Books sent Free of Postage at the Prices annexed.

**READINGS AND RECITATIONS.**

**Kavanaugh's Exhibition Reciter.** For very Little Children. A collection of entirely Original Recitations, Dialogues and short Speeches, adapted for very little boys and girls, including also a variety of pieces, humorous, serious and dramatic, suitable for children from Three to Ten years old, for public and private School Exhibitions and other Juvenile Entertainments.

It also includes a May-Day Festival for very little children, and a number of beautiful Speaking Tableaux. By the author of "Kavanaugh's Juvenile Speaker." Bound in illuminated paper covers..............................30 cts. Bound in illuminated board covers..............................50 cts.

**Kavanaugh's Juvenile Speaker.** For very Little Boys and Girls. Containing short and easily-learned Speeches and Dialogues, expressly adapted for School Celebrations, May-Day Festivals and other Children's Entertainments, embracing one hundred and twenty-three effective pieces. By Mrs. Russell Kavanaugh, Illustrated paper cover, each..............................30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back..............................50 cts.

**Dick's Series of Recitations and Readings, Nos. 1 to 17.** Comprising a carefully compiled selection of Humorous, Pathetic, Eloquent, Patriotic and Sentimental Pieces in Poetry and Prose, exclusively designed for Recitation or Reading. Edited by Wm. B. Dick. Each number of the Series contains about 180 pages. Illustrated paper cover, each..............................30 cts. Bound in full cloth..............................50 cts.


**Wilson's Book of Recitations and Dialogues.** Containing a choice selection of Poetical and Prose Recitations. Designed as an Assistant to Teachers and Students in preparing Exhibitions. 188 pages, paper covers..............................30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back..............................50 cts.


**Brudder Bones' Book of Stump Speeches and Burlesque Orations.** Also containing Humorous Lectures, Ethiopian Dialogues, Plantation Scenes, Negro Farces and Burlesques, Laughable Interludes and Comic Recitations. 188 pages, paper covers..............................30 cts. Bound in boards, illuminated..............................50 cts.

**Burbank's Recitations and Readings.** A collection of Humorous, Dramatic and Dialect Selections, edited and arranged for Public Reading or Recitation, by Alfred P. Burbank; and containing many choice selections never before in print, as well as some old favorites. 16mo, paper cover..............................25 cts.


WE WILL SEND A CATALOGUE, containing a complete list of all the pieces in each of the above books, to any persons who will send us their address.
Popular Books Sent Free of Postage at the Prices Annexed.

**DIALOGUE BOOKS.**

**Dick's Comic Dialogues.** A Collection of Easy and Effective Dramatic Dialogues, bright, witty, and full of droll "Situations," specially adapted for performance by Young People. 16mo, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards ................................................................. 50 cts.

**Dick's Dialogues and Monologues.** Consisting of Original Dramatic Dialogues and Humorous Monologues, written expressly for this work, and especially adapted for Exhibitions and Entertainments. The Dialogues are all within the capacity of young people of both sexes, and the Monologues are sprightly and effective. 16mo, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards ................................................................. 50 cts.


**McBride's Humorous Dialogues.** A collection of New Dialogues, full of humor; some of them introducing dialect characters. 192 pages, paper cover .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ............................................... 50 cts.

**McBride's Comic Dialogues.** A collection of twenty-three Original Humorous Dialogues, introducing a variety of comic and genuine Yankee and other eccentricities. 180 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ............................................... 50 cts.


**Graham's School Dialogues for Young People.** Being a new and original collection of Dialogues intended for Anniversaries and Exhibitions, carefully prepared and well calculated to develop dramatic talent. 176 pages, illuminated paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ............................................... 50 cts.

**Holmes' Very Little Dialogues for Very Little Folks.** Containing forty-seven New and Original Dialogues, with short and easy parts, almost entirely in words of one syllable, suited to the capacity and comprehension of very young children. Paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ............................................... 50 cts.

**Frost's Dialogues for Young Folks.** A collection of thirty-six Original, Moral and Humorous Dialogues. Adapted for boys and girls between the ages of ten and fourteen years. Paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ............................................... 50 cts.

**Frost's New Book of Dialogues.** Containing twenty-nine entirely New and Original Humorous Dialogues for boys and girls between the ages of twelve and fifteen years. 180 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ............................................... 50 cts.

**Frost's Humorous and Exhibition Dialogues.** This a collection of twenty-five Original Dialogues in Prose and Verse. 178 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in Boards ............................................................... 50 cts.

*WE WILL SEND A CATALOGUE free to any address, containing a list of all the Dialogues in each of the above books, together with the number of boys and girls required to perform them.*
AMATEUR THEATRICALS.

All the plays in the following excellent books are especially designed for Amateur performance. The majority of them are in one act and one scene, and may be represented in any moderate-sized parlor, without much preparation of costume or scenery. Catalogue, with number and sex of performers in each, furnished on application.

Kavanagh's Humorous Dramas for School Exhibitions and Private Theatricals. These excellent Dramas are all original, and were written expressly for School and Parlor Performance. Paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards .............................................................. 50 cts.

Alice in Wonderland, and other Fairy Plays for Children. Consisting of Four Juvenile Dramas, the first of which is a faithful Dramatic Version of Mr. Lewis Carroll's well-known "Alice in Wonderland"; and all combining, in the happiest manner, light comedy, burlesque and extravaganza. By Kate Freiligrath-Kroeker. These plays are written in a style of quaint childish simplicity, but embody a brilliant vein of wit and humor. The music of all the songs introduced is given, thus rendering each drama complete in all respects. Paper cover .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards .............................................................. 50 cts.

Barmby's Musical Plays for Young People. Suitable for Private Theatricals. These Plays are in Burlesque style and entirely in Rhyme; they are irresistibly Comical in expression, and elegant in construction. Each Play includes the Vocal Score and Piano Accompaniment to all Songs, Duets and Choruses introduced, making it complete in itself, both in text and music. 201 pages. Paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards .............................................................. 50 cts.


Howard's Book of Drawing-Room Theatricals. A collection of twenty short and amusing plays. Some of the plays are adapted for performers of one sex only. 186 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back ..................................... 50 cts.

Hudson's Private Theatricals. A collection of fourteen humorous plays. Four of these plays are adapted for performance by males only, and three are for females. 180 Pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back ..................................... 50 cts.

Nugent's Burlesque and Musical Acting Charades. Containing ten Charades, all in different styles, two of which are easy and effective Comic Parlor Operas, with Music and Piano-forte Accompaniments. 176 pages. Paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back ..................................... 50 cts.

Frost's Dramatic Proverbs and Charades. Containing eleven Proverbs and fifteen Charades, some of which are for Dramatic Performance, and others arranged for Tableaux Vivants. 176 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back ..................................... 50 cts.

Frost's Parlor Acting Charades. These twelve excellent and original Charades are arranged as short parlor Comedies and Farces, full of brilliant repartee and amusing situations. 182 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Illuminated boards .......................................................... 50 cts.

Frost's Book of Tableaux and Shadow Pantomimes. A collection of Tableaux Vivants and Shadow Pantomimes, with stage instructions for Costuming, Grouping, etc. 180 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back ..................................... 50 cts.

Frost's Amateur Theatricals. A collection of eight original plays; all short, amusing and new. 180 pages, paper covers .................................................. 30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back ..................................... 50 cts.

Popular Books sent Free of Postage at the Prices annexed.
Dick's Complete Letter Writer for Ladies. Containing MORE THAN FOUR HUNDRED entirely Original Letters and Notes, with appropriate answers, on all subjects and occasions incident to life in Good Society; including specific instructions in all the details of a well-written letter, and General Hints for Conducting Polite Correspondence. Edited by Wm. B. Dick. These new and Original Letters have been written expressly for this work in an easy and elegant style, furnishing excellent models which fulfill all the social, formal and business conditions that occur in the Correspondence of Ladies who move in refined society. There are many otherwise highly accomplished ladies who experience considerable difficulty in inditing a good letter, and frequently find themselves embarrassed from a want of facility in method of expression and proper form; to them this work is especially adapted, and will afford them valuable aid in rendering the task of correspondence easy and light. Bound in boards..........................50 cts

Dick's Mysteries of the Hand; or, Palmistry made Easy. Translated, Abridged and Arranged from the French Works of Desbarrolles, D'Arpentigny and De Para'd'Herms. This book is a concise summary of the elaborate works of the above-named authorities on Palmistry. The various lines and mounts on the palm of the hand, and the typical formation of the hand and fingers are all clearly explained and illustrated by diagrams. The meaning to be deduced from the greater or less development of these mounts and lines (each of which has its own signification), also from the length, thickness and shape of the thumb and fingers, and from the mutual bearing they exercise on each other, is all distinctly explained. Complete facility for instant reference is insured by means of marginal notes by which any point of detail may be found and consulted at a glance. By means of this book the hitherto occult mystery of Palmistry is made simple and easy, and the whole Art may be acquired without difficulty or delay. It is emphatically Palmistry in a nutshell, and by its use, character and disposition can be discerned and probable future destiny foretold with surprising accuracy. Illuminated paper cover..........................-50 cts.

Dick's Hand-Book of Whist. Containing Pole's and Clay's Rules for playing the modern scientific game; the Club Rules of Whist, and two interesting Double Dummy Problems. This is a thorough treatise on the game of Whist, taken from "The American Hoyle" which is the standard authority. It covers all the points and intricacies which arise in the game; including the acknowledged code of etiquette observed by the players, with Drayson's remarks on Trumps, their use and abuse, and all the modern methods of signalling between partners. Price........25 cts.

Kavanaugh's New Speeches and Dialogues for Young Children. Containing easy pieces in plain language, readily understood by little children, and expressly adapted for School Exhibitions and Christmas and other juvenile celebrations. By Mrs. Russell Kavanaugh. This is an entirely new series of Recitations and Dialogues by this author, and full of pieces, in her well-known style of familiar simplicity, admirably calculated to give the little ones additional opportunities to distinguish themselves before an audience. 16mo. Paper cover..................30 cts. 16mo. Board cover..........................50 cts.

Ogden's Model Speeches for all School Occasions. Containing Original Addresses and Orations on everything appertaining to School Life; comprising Set Speeches on all occasions connected with Schools, Academies and Colleges, for School Officers as well as for Teachers and Students of both sexes, with appropriate replies. By Christol Ogden. This original work contains over one-hundred telling speeches and replies for Speeches on Opening and Dedicating New Schools and Academies, All Kinds of School Ceremonials Salutatory and Valedictory Addresses, Presentations and Conferring Honors. Burlesque Speeches. Addresses to Teachers. Prologues and Epilogues for School Exhibitions. Anniversary Congratulations.

Including practical hints on extempore speaking, with a dissertation on the selection of appropriate topics, suitable style, and effective delivery, and also valuable advice to those who lack confidence when addressing the Public. Paper covers........................................50 cts. Bound in boards....................................75 cts.
Dick's Book of Toasts, Speeches and Responses. Containing Toasts and Sentiments for Public and Social Occasions, and specimen Speeches with appropriate replies suitable for the following occasions:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Public Dinners,</th>
<th>Friendly Meetings,</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Social Dinners,</td>
<td>Weddings and their Anniversaries,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Convivial Gatherings,</td>
<td>Army and Navy Banquets,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art and Professional Banquets,</td>
<td>Patriotic and Political Occasions,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manufacturers' Meetings,</td>
<td>Trades' Unions and Dinners,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agricultural and Commercial Festivals,</td>
<td>Benedicts' and Bachelors' Banquets,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Special Toasts for Ladies,</td>
<td>Masonic Celebrations,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas, Thanksgiving and other Festivals,</td>
<td>Sporting Coteries,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All Kinds of Occasions.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

This work includes an instructive dissertation on the Art of making amusing After-dinner Speeches, giving hints and directions by the aid of which persons with only ordinary intelligence can make an entertaining and telling speech. Also, Correct Rules and Advice for Presiding at Table.

The use of this work will render a poor and diffident speaker fluent and witty—and a good speaker better and wittier, besides affording an immense fund of anecdotes, wit and wisdom, and other serviceable matter to draw upon at will.

Bound in boards, cloth back ................................ 50 cts.

Dick's Parlor Exhibitions, and How to Make them Successful. Containing complete and detailed directions for preparing and arranging Parlor Exhibitions and Amateur Performances. It includes,

- Tableaux Vivants,
- Living Portraits,
- Living Statuaries,
- Dame History's Peep Show,
- Shadow Pantomimes.

AND FIFTY OTHER DIVERTING PARLOR PASTIMES AND AMUSEMENTS.

It contains also a full Catalogue of the celebrated "ART EXHIBITION"; and a practical treatise on the wonderful SCIENCE of SECOND-SIGHT, by the aid of which all the startling effects and achievements of second-sight may be performed by anyone possessing a tolerably retentive memory.

This work is thoroughly practical, and gives the fullest instructions for preparing and lighting the stage, the construction of the FRAMES FOR LIVING PORTRAITS, and shows how each performance can be presented with complete success. It is illustrated with numerous engravings explaining the text. 150 pages, paper cover ........................................... 30 cts.
Bound in boards, cloth back ................................ 50 cts.

Worcester's Letter-Writer and Book of Business Forms, for Ladies and Gentlemen. Containing Accurate Directions for Conducting Epistolary Correspondence, with 270 Specimen Letters, adapted to every Age and Situation in Life, and to Business Pursuits in General; with an Appendix comprising Forms for Wills, Petitions, Bills, Receipts, Drafts, Bills of Exchange, Promissory Notes, Executors and Administrators' Accounts, etc., etc. This work is divided into two parts, the portion applicable to Ladies being kept distinct from the rest of the book, in order to provide better facilities for ready reference. The Orthography of the entire work is based on Worcester's method, which is coming more and more into general use, from the fact that it presents less ambiguity in spelling. 216 pages.
Bound in boards, cloth back .................................. 50 cts.

Dick's One Hundred Amusements for Evening Parties, Picnics and Social Gatherings. This book is full of Original Novelties. It contains:

- New and Attractive Games, clearly illustrated by means of Witty Examples, showing how each may be most successfully played.
- Surprising Tricks, easy of performance.
- Musical and other innocent toys.

A variety of new and ingenious puzzles.

Also an entirely new version of the celebrated "MRS. JARLEY'S WAX WORKS."

The whole beng illustrated by sixty fine wood engravings. Paper covers ........................................... 30 cts.
Bound in boards, with cloth back .......................... 50 cts.
Day's American Ready Reckoner. By B. H. Day. This Ready-Reckoner is composed of Original Tables, which are positively correct, having been revised in the most careful manner. It is a book of 192 pages, and embraces more matter than 500 pages of any other Reckoner. It contains: Tables for Rapid Calculations of Aggregate Values, Wages, Salaries, Board, Interest Money, etc.; Tables of Timber and Plank Measurement; Tables of Board and Log Measurement, and a great variety of Tables and useful calculations which it would be impossible to enumerate in an advertisement of this limited space. All the information in this valuable book is given in a simple manner, and is made so plain that any person can use it at once without any previous study or loss of time. Bound in boards $0.50cts. Bound in cloth, gilt back $0.75cts.

Dick's Commercial Letter Writer, and Book of Business Forms. Containing entirely original Models of Letters on all business subjects, with appropriate replies; also several specimens of Continuous Correspondence, exhibiting by a series of Letters, the progress, and completion of Mercantile Transactions. By William B. Dick. This work includes correct forms for Business Notices and Cards, and Partnership Announcements; for Applications for Employment and neatly-worded Answers to Inquiries and Advertisements; for occasional Circulars, properly displayed, and for drawing up Business Documents, Notes, Checks, Receipts, Mortgages, Assignments, Wills, Power of Attorney, Letters of Credit, Account-Sales, Accounts Current, Invoices, Bills of Lading, &c., and the correct method of adjusting General and Particular Averages.

It contains, in addition, a Glossary of Technical Terms used in commerce; a rapid and simple method of computing Interest; a Table showing the value of Foreign Coins in United States' Currency; and other useful, practical and interesting information. 200 pages, 16mo. Bound in boards $0.50cts.

Uncle Josh's Trunkful of Fun. Full of the funniest of funny things.

This book is illustrated with nearly 300 funny engravings, and contains, in 64 large octavo double-column pages, at least three times as much reading matter and real fun as any other book of the price. 15cts.

Sut Lovingood. Yarns spun by "A Nat'ral Born Durn'd Fool." Warped and Wove for Public Wear, by George W. Harris. Illustrated with eight fine full page engravings, from designs by Howard. It would be difficult, we think, to cram a larger amount of pungent humor into 300 pages than will be found in this really funny book. The Preface and Dedication are models of simplicity, and the 24 Sketches which follow are among the best specimens of broad burlesque, to which the genius of the ludicrous, for which the Southwest is so distinguished, has yet given birth. 12mo, tinted paper, cloth, gilt edges. $1.50

How to Speak in Public; or, The Art of Extempore Oratory. A valuable manual for those who desire to become ready off-hand speakers; containing clear directions how to arrange ideas logically and quickly, including illustrations, by the analysis of speeches delivered by some of the greatest orators, exemplifying the importance of correct emphasis, clearness of articulation, and appropriate gesture. Paper covers 25cts.

How to Shine in Society; or, The Science of Conversation. Containing the principles, laws and general usages of polite society, including easily applied hints and directions for commencing and sustaining an agreeable conversation, and for choosing topics appropriate to the time, place and company, thus affording immense assistance to the bashful and diffident. 16mo. Paper covers 25cts.

Thimm's French Self-Taught. A new system, on the most simple principles, for Universal Self-Tuition, with English pronunciation of every word. By this system the acquirement of the French Language is rendered less laborious and more thorough than by any of the old methods. By Franz Thimm. 25cts.

Thimm's German Self-Taught. Uniform with "French Self-Taught," and arranged in accordance with the same principles of thoroughness and simplicity. By Franz Thimm 25cts.

Thimm's Spanish Self-Taught. A book of self-instruction in the Spanish Language, arranged according to the same method as the "French" and "German," by the same author, and uniform with them in size. By Franz Thimm 25cts.

Thimm's Italian Self-Taught. Uniform in style and size with the three foregoing books. By Franz Thimm 25cts.

Robertson's Guide to the Game of Draughts. This is an exhaustive Work on Draughts, with full instructions for learners, the Standard Laws of the Game, the names and formation of the Games. By JOHN ROBERTSON. Fifth Revised Edition. It embraces the 22 well-known Openings, with 3340 Variations, including and correcting all that are given in the leading treatises already published, with about 1200 original Variations which appear for the first time, forming a complete analysis of the game up to the present time. Bound in cloth, 8vo......$3.00

Dunne's Draughts-Player's Guide and Companion. A Guide to the Student and Companion for the Advanced Player. By FRANK DUNNE. A practical work, containing Instructions, Standard Rules, the "Move" and its changes, end games, opening Gambits, and much more, with the Losing Game, and Problems with their Solutions. It includes the Spanish, Italian, Polish and Turkish varieties of the game; the entire work profusely illustrated by Diagrams exhibiting the Problems and critical positions in the games. Bound in cloth, 12 mo........$1.50

Scattergood's Game of Draughts, or Checkers, Simplified and Explained. With practical Diagrams and Illustrations, together with a Checker-Board, with the squares numbered. Containing the Eighteen Standard Games, with over 200 of the best variations, selected from various authors, with some never before published. By D. SCATTERGOOD. Bound in cloth, with flexible covers......50 cts.

Mortimer's Chess-Player's Pocket-Book. A complete and handy Manual of all the known Openings and Gambits, with a thorough analysis of each, its variations and defense. By JAMES MORTIMER. The special feature of this work is the manner in which the notation is arranged in tabular form, which so reduces the bulk that it can easily be carried in the pocket for ready reference. This book is emphatically endorsed by all the leading Chess Critics. Cloth, pocket size...50 cts.

Gossip's Chess-Players' Text-Book. An elementary and progressive Treatise on the Game of Chess, specially designed for Beginners and advanced Students. By G. H. D. Gossar. This work gives thorough instruction in the Game; with a full explanation of the Pieces; the method of Chess Notation, and the Laws adopted in Chess Tournaments. It gives a full analysis of all the Openings and Gambits in general use, with Illustrative Games analytically explained, and interesting End-Games and Strategic positions. Bound in Cloth. Small 4to............75 cts.


Blackbridge's Complete Poker-Player. A practical Guide Book containing mathematical and experimental analyses of the probabilities of Draw-Poker. By JOHN BLACKBRIDGE, Actuary and Counsellor-at-Law. This is a complete treatise on Draw-Poker, giving the various chances, expectations, and probabilities that can occur in all stages of the game, with advice for successful play, deduced from actual practice and mathematical data. Small quarto, 173 pages, paper cover......50 cts. Bound in cloth..........................................................$1.00

Dick's Hand-Book of Cribbage. Containing full directions for playing all the Varieties of the Game, and the Laws which govern them. By WILLIAM B. DICK. This work describes accurately the correct method of playing the Six-Card, Five-Card, Two-Handed, Three-Handed, and Four-Handed Varieties of the Game of Cribbage, showing clearly all the combinations of hand, crib, and play, and the method of counting and scoring. It includes an exhaustive investigation of the value of hands, with the revised Laws of Cribbage. 18mo, cloth, flexible....50 cts.
Dick's Ethiopian Scenes, Variety Sketches and Stump Speeches.

Containing End Men's Jokes,

Negro Interludes and Farces:

Fresh Dialogues for Interlocutor and Banjo;

New Stump Speeches;

Humorous Lectures:

Dialect Sketches and Eccentricities;

Dialogues and Repartee for Interlocutor and Bones;

Quint Burlesque Sermons;

Jokes, Quips and Gags.

It includes a number of Amusing Scenes and Negro acts, and is full of the side-splitting vagaries of the best Minstrel Troups in existence, besides a number of Original Recitations and Sketches in the Negro Dialect. 178 pages. Paper covers............ 30 cts.
Bound in boards, cloth back.................. 50 cts.

Tambo's End-Men's Minstrel Gags. Containing some of the best jokes and repartees of the most celebrated "burnt cork" performers of our day. Tambo and Bones in all sorts and manner of scrapes. Also containing a rich collection of Ballads, humorous and pathetic, Darkey Dialogues, Sketches, Plantation Scenes, Eccentric Doings, Humorous Lectures, Laughable Interludes, Huge Africanisms, Burlesque Stump Speeches, Mirth-Provoking Witticisms, Conundrums, Yarns, Plantation Songs and Jams, etc., etc. In short, a complete Hand-Book of Burnt Cork Drollery, which will be found alike useful to the professional and amateur. Everything new and rich. Paper covers............ 30 cts.
Bound in boards, with cloth back............. 50 cts.

Dick's Dutch, French and Yankee Dialect Recitations. An unsurpassed Collection of Droll Dutch Blunders, Frenchmen's Funny Mistakes, and Ludicrous and Extravagant Yankee Yarns, each Recitation being in its own peculiar dialect. To those who make Dialect Recitations a speciality, this Collection will be of particular service, as it contains all the best pieces that are incidentally scattered through a large number of volumes of "Recitations and Readings," besides several new and excellent sketches never before published. 170 pages, paper cover............ 30 cts.
Bound in boards, cloth back.................. 50 cts.

Dick's Irish Dialect Recitations. A carefully compiled Collection of Rare Irish Stories, Comic Poetical and Prose Recitations, Humorous Letters and Funny Recitals, all told with the irresistible Humor of the Irish Dialect. This Collection contains, in addition to new and original pieces, all the very best Recitations in the Irish Dialect that can be gathered from a whole library of "Recitation" books. It is full of the sparkling witticisms and queer conceits of the wittiest nation on earth; and apart from its special object, it furnishes a fund of the most entertaining matter for perusal in leisure moments. 170 pages. Paper cover............ 30 cts.
Bound in boards, cloth back.................. 50 cts.

Frank Converse's Complete Banjo Instructor Without a Master. Containing a choice collection of Banjo Solos and Hornpipes, Walk Aroun's, Reels and Jigs. Songs and Banjo Stories, progressively arranged and plainly explained, enabling the learner to become a proficient banjoist without the aid of a teacher. The necessary explanations accompany each tune, and are placed under the notes on each page, plainly showing the string required, the finger to be used for stopping it, the manner of striking and the number of times it must be sounded. The Instructor is illustrated with diagrams and explanatory symbols. 100 pages Bound in boards............ 50 cts.

Dinner Napkins and How to Fold Them. Containing Plain Directions for Folding and arranging Serviettes or Napkins for the Dinner Table, from the simplest forms to the most elaborate and artistic designs. By Georgiana C. Clark.
Paper cover............................................. 25 cts.

Dick's Art of Gymnastics. Containing Practical and Progressive Exercises. Applicable to all the Principal Apparatus of a well appointed Gymnasium. Plainly described and profusely illustrated. Giving all the instructions necessary for proficiency. Quarto, Cloth.......................... $1.00.

How to Conduct a Debate. A Series of Complete Debates. Outlines of Debates and Questions for Discussion. In the complete debates, the questions for discussion are defined, the debate formally opened, an array of brilliant arguments adduced on either side, and the debate closed according to parliamentary usages. The second part consists of questions for debate, with heads of arguments, for and against, given in a condensed form, for the speakers to enlarge upon to suit their own fancy. In addition to these are a large collection of debatable questions. The authorities to be referred to for information being given at the close of every debate throughout the work. By F. Rowton. 232 pages. Paper covers ........................................... 50 cts.
Bound in boards, cloth back .................................................. 75 cts.

Day's Book-Keeping Without a Master. Containing the Rudiments of Book-keeping in Single and Double Entry, together with the proper Forms and Rules for opening and keeping condensed and general Book Accounts. This work is printed in a beautiful script type, and hence combines the advantages of a handsome style of writing with its very simple and easily understood lessons in Book-keeping. The several pages have explanations at the bottom to assist the learner, in small type. As a pattern for opening book accounts it is especially valuable—particularly for those who are not well posted in the art. Day's Book-Keeping is the size of a regular quarto Account Book, and is made to lie flat open for convenience in use ........... 50 cts.

The Young Reporter; or, How to Write Shorthand. A complete Phonographic Teacher, intended as a School-book, to afford thorough instructions to those who have not the assistance of an Oral Teacher. By the aid of this work, and the explanatory examples which are given as practical exercises, any person of the most ordinary intelligence may learn to write Shorthand, and report Speeches and Sermons in a short time. Bound in boards, with cloth back ........................................... 50 cts.

Howard's Book of Conundrums and Riddles. Containing over 1,200 of the best Conundrums, Riddles, Enigmas, Ingenious Catches and Amusing Sells ever invented. This splendid collection of curious paradoxes will afford the material for a never-ending feast of fun and amusement. Any person, with the assistance of this book, may take the lead in entertaining a company, and keep them in roars of laughter for hours together. Paper covers ........................................... 30 cts.
Bound in boards, with cloth back ........................................... 50 cts.

The Parlor Magician; or, One Hundred Tricks for the Drawing-Room. Containing an extensive and miscellaneous collection of Conjuring and Legerdemain, embracing: Tricks with Dice, Dominoes and Cards; Tricks with Ribbons, Rings and Fruit; Tricks with Coin, Handkerchiefs and Balls, etc. The whole illustrated and clearly explained with 121 engravings. Paper covers ........................................... 30 cts.
Bound in boards, with cloth back ........................................... 50 cts.

Book of Riddles and 500 Home Amusements. Containing a curious collection of Riddles, Charades and Enigmas; Rebuses, Anagrams and Transpositions; Conundrums and Amusing Puzzles; Recreations in Arithmetic, and Queer Sleights, and other Entertaining Amusements. Illustrated with 60 engravings. Paper ........................................... 30 cts.
Bound in boards, with cloth back ........................................... 50 cts.

The Book of Fireside Games. Containing an explanation of a variety of Witty, Rollicking, Entertaining and Innocent Games and Amusing Forfeits, suited to the Family Circle as a Recreation. This book is just the thing for social gatherings, parties and picnics. Paper covers ........................................... 30 cts.
Bound in boards, cloth back ........................................... 50 cts.

Bound in boards, with cloth back ........................................... 50 cts.

Parlor Tricks with Cards. Containing explanations of all the Tricks and Deceptions with Playing Cards ever invented. The whole illustrated and made plain and easy with 70 engravings. Paper covers ........................................... 30 cts.
Bound in boards, with cloth back ........................................... 50 cts.

The Language of Flowers. A complete dictionary of the Language of Flowers, and the sentiments which they express. Well arranged and comprehensive in every detail. All unnecessary matter has been omitted. This little volume is destined to fill a want long felt for a reliable book at a price within the reach of all. Paper ........................................... 15 cts.
Rarey & Knowlson's Complete Horse Tamer and Farrier. A New and Improved Edition, containing: Mr. Rarey's Whole Secret of subduing and Breaking Vicious Horses; His Improved Plan of Managing Young Colts, and Breaking them to the Saddle, to Harness and the Sulky. Rules for Selecting a Good Horse, and for Feeding Horses. Also the Complete Farrier or Horse Doctor, being the result of fifty years' extensive practice of the author, John C. Knowlson, during his life an English Farrier of high popularity; containing the latest discoveries in the cure of Spavin. Illustrated with descriptive engravings. Bound in boards. ...........50 cts.

How to Amuse an Evening Party. A complete collection of Home Recreations. Profusely Illustrated with over Two Hundred fine wood-cuts containing Round Games and Forfeit Games, Parlor Magic and Curious Puzzles, Comic Diversions and Parlor Tricks, Scientific Recreations and Evening Amusements. A young man with this volume may render himself the beau ideal of a delightful companion at every party, and win the hearts of all the ladies, by his powers of entertainment. Bound in ornamental paper covers. ...........30 cts. Bound in boards, with cloth back ...........50 cts.

Frost's American Etiquette; or, Laws of Good Society. A Treatise on Etiquette. Containing Plain and Reliable Directions for Deportment in every Situation in Life, by S. A. Frost, author of "Frost's Letter-Writer," etc. This is a book of ready reference on the usages of Society at all times and on all occasions, and also a reliable guide in the details of deportment and polite Behavior. Paper covers ...........30 cts. Bound in Boards, with cloth back ...........50 cts.

Frost's Original Letter-Writer. A complete collection of Original Letters and Notes, upon every imaginable subject of Every-Day Life, with plain directions about everything connected with writing a letter. By S. A. Frost. To which is added a comprehensive Table of Synonyms, alone worth double the price asked for the book. We assure our readers that it is the best collection of letters ever published in this country; they are written in plain and natural language, and elegant in style without being high-flown. Bound in boards, cloth back ..........50 cts.

The Amateur Trapper and Trap-Maker's Guide. A complete and carefully prepared treatise on the art of Trapping, Snares and Netting. This comprehensive work is embellished with fifty engraved illustrations; and these, together with the clear explanations which accompany them, will enable anybody of moderate comprehension to make and set any of the traps described. It also gives the baits usually employed by the most successful Hunters and Trappers, and exposes their secret methods of attracting and catching animals, birds, etc., with scarcely a possibility of failure. Large 16mo, paper covers ...........50 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ..........75 cts.

How to Write a Composition. The use of this excellent hand-book will save the student the many hours of labor too often wasted in trying to write a plain composition. It affords a perfect skeleton of one hundred and seventeen different subjects, with their headings or divisions clearly defined, and each heading filled in with the ideas which the subject suggests; so that all the writer has to do, in order to produce a good composition, is to enlarge on them to suit his taste and inclination. 178 pages, paper covers ...........30 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ..........50 cts.

Lander's Revised Work of Odd-Fellowship. Containing all the Lectures, complete, with Regulations for Opening, Conducting and Closing a Lodge; together with Forms of Initiation, Charges of the Various Officers, etc., with the Complete work in the following Degrees: Initiation; First, or Pink Degree; Second, or Royal Blue Degree; Third, or Scarlet Degree. By Edwin F. Lander. This hand-book of the Revised Work of the Independent Order of Odd-Fellowship has been prepared in conformity with the amendments and alterations adopted by the Sovereign Grand Lodge of Canada in September, 1880, 16mo, paper cover ..........25 cts. Bound in boards, cloth back ..........50 cts.

Live and Learn. A guide for all those who wish to speak and write correctly; particularly intended as a Book of Reference for the solution of difficulties connected with Grammar, Composition, Punctuation, &c., containing examples of 1,000 mistakes of daily occurrence in speaking, writing and pronunciation. Cloth, 16 mo., 216 pages ..........30 cts.